Gc
929.2
Sm965s
2044410

M. L

REYNOLDS HISTORICAL
GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 01393 4929

RECORDS

OF

THE SMYTHIES FAMILY.

COMPILED BY

MAJOR R. H. RAYMOND SMYTHIES,

AUTHOR OF "HISTORICAL RECORDS OF THE 40TH REGT.,"

ETC.

MITCHELL HUGHES AND CLARKE,

140 WARDOUR STREET, LONDON.

Privately Printed.

1912.

609

79 9033 4

RECORDS

OF

THE SMYTHIES FAMILY.

2044410

REV. PALMER SMYTHIES, M.A.,

Rector of St. Michael's, Mile End, Colchester, etc.

b. 1691——*d.* 1776.

See A. 31

From the Oil Painting by GEORGE ROTH, *painted 1773, in possession of* FRANK BORTHWICK SMYTHIES.

CONTENTS.

	PAGE.
List of Illustrations	vii
Foreword	ix
Introduction	x
Pedigree of—	
(1) The Smythes of Wyke Court, etc., co. Somerset	1
(2) The Smythies of Essex and Suffolk (Pedigree A)	6
(3) The Smythies of Essex and Suffolk descended from Palmer Smythies and Elizabeth, *née* Brazier, his 2nd wife (Pedigree B)	14
Genealogical Notes to (1)	22
,, ,, ,, (2)	31
,, ,, ,, (3)	46
Appendix—	
Exemplification of Arms and Grant of Crest to George Smythes of Wyke Court, co. Somerset, 1602	57
Monument erected to George Smythes in the Church of St. Mary Staining, and Inscription to Sir Arthur Savage	58
Correspondence relating to the Cup bequeathed by George Smythes to the City of Bristol in 1615	58
Title Deeds of The Whitehouse, Witnesham	60
Deed of Sale of Property in Bildeston and Wattisham	65
Bill of Charges for Surrender of Cardons Hall, Witnesham	66
Proclamation by Francis Smythies, Mayor of Colchester 1811-12, calling a Meeting of the Inhabitants to pass an Address to the Prince Regent regarding the murder of Mr. Perceval	66
Some Royal Descents in the Smythies Family	67
Three Letters received regarding the Historical Records of the 40th Regiment	72
Note regarding the Palmer Family	72
Note regarding the Brazier Family	73
Note regarding the Travers Family	74
Supplementary Data	77
Additions and Corrections	83
Index	87

LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS.

PAGE.

1. Rev. Palmer Smythies, M.A. From an oil-painting by George Roth . . . . . *Frontispiece*
2. Walter Belchamp, co. Essex; shewing the Church of which Rev. William Smythies, M.A., was Vicar in 1623, and Belchamp Hall, the seat of the Raymonds since *c.* 1627. From an old water-colour drawing 31
3. A Family Group at Orlingbury. From a contemporary oil-painting, artist not known 51
4. Exemplification of Arms and Grant of Crest to George Smythes of Wyke Court, co. Somerset, 1602. Photographed from the original Grant 57

The remainder of the Illustrations, as under, will be found following 84

5. Rev. Humphrey Smythies, M.A. (son of Palmer S.). From a miniature on ivory by Charles Jagger of Bath.
6. Rev. Henry Yeats Smythies, M.A., B.D., J.P. (son of Humphrey S.). From an oil-painting by John Simpson, senr.
7. Ditto. From a full-length silhouette taken at the Hubard Gallery.
8. Mrs. Henry Yeats Smythies (*née* Isabella Raymond), about the time of her marriage. From an oil-painting by John Simpson, senr.
9. Ditto in middle-age.
10. Rev. Raymond Brewster Smythies, M.A. (son of Henry Yeats S.). From a photograph.
11. Mrs. Raymond Brewster Smythies (*née* Isabella Jane Austey), late in life, after her second marriage. From a miniature on ivory by Nina Hardy.
12. Major Raymond Henry Raymond Smythies (son of Raymond Brewster S.). From a photograph by Maull and Fox.
13. Rev. Samuel Raymond of Belchamp Hall, co. Essex (father of Mrs. Henry Yeats Smythies), as a young man. From an oil-painting by Thomas Gainsborough, R.A.
14. Mrs. Samuel Raymond (*née* Margaretta Bridges, grand-daughter of Palmer S.), as a young woman. From a miniature on ivory attributed to John Smart.
15. Ditto, late in life. From an oil-painting by John Simpson, senr.
16. Sir William Harris of Shenfield Manor, co. Essex, who served against the Spanish Armada, ancestor of Mrs. Henry Yeats Smythies and her descendants. From an oil-painting attributed to Zucchero, and dated 1596.
17. Lady Harris (*née* Frances Astley), ancestress of Mrs. Henry Yeats Smythies and her descendants. From the oil-painting (pair to that of Sir William Harris) attributed to Zucchero, and dated 1596.
18. Christopher Anstey of Trumpington, co. Cambridge. Author of "The New Bath Guide," 1766. (Monument in Poets' Corner, Westminster Abbey.) Ancestor of Mrs. Raymond Brewster Smythies and her descendants. From an engraving by C. Bestland after a picture in enamel by Zinck.

19. Mrs. Christopher Anstey (*née* Anne Calvert), ancestress of Mrs. Raymond Brewster Smythies and her descendants. From an oil-painting by William Hoare, R.A., in possession of the Corporation of Bath.
20. Rev. John Smythies, M.A. (son of Palmer S.). From an oil-painting, artist not known.
21. Rev. John Robert Smythies, B.A. (son of John S.), one of the Founders of the Royal Agricultural Society. From a miniature on ivory, artist not known.
22. John Kinnersley Smythies, B.A. (son of John Robert S.), Recorder of Ludlow. From a photograph.
23. Miss Elizabeth Smythies (daughter of John Robert S.). From a miniature on ivory, artist not known.
24. Rev. Edward Smythies, B.A. (son of John Robert S.). From a photograph by Thos. Fall.
25. Mrs. Edward Smythies (*née* Elizabeth March Phillipps). From a photograph taken at "The County of Gloucester Studio," Cheltenham.
26. Arthur Smythies, B.A. (son of Edward S.). From a photograph.
27. Commander Edward Powell Smythies, R.N. (son of Edward S.). From a photograph by J. Hawke, Plymouth.
28. Evelyn Arthur Smythies, B.A. (son of Arthur S.). From a photograph.
29. Lieut. Bernard Smythies, R.E. (son of Arthur S.). From a photograph.
30. Miss Louisa Twining (daughter of Richard Twining, F.R.S., and Elizabeth Mary Smythies), Lady of Grace of the Order of St. John of Jerusalem; Pioneer of Poor Law and Workhouse reform. From a photograph by Elliott and Fry.
31. Francis Smythies (son of Palmer S.), of Headgate House, Colchester, Recorder of Colchester. From a miniature on ivory, artist not known.
32. Francis Smythies (son of Francis S., Recorder), of Headgate House, Colchester, Town Clerk of Colchester. From a drawing in pencil.
33. Francis Smythies (son of Francis S., Town Clerk), of Headgate House, Colchester. From a photograph by The London Stereoscopic Co.
34. Mrs. Francis Smythies (*née* Harriet Jane Gardiner). From a photograph.
35. Rev. William Yorick Smythies, B.A. (son of Francis S., Town Clerk). From a photograph by G. A. Oldham, Colchester.
36. Frank Borthwick Smythies (son of Francis S., 3rd), of Headgate House. From a photograph.
37. Right Rev. Charles Alan Smythies, D.D. (son of Charles Norfolk S.), Bishop of Zanzibar. From a photograph by Elliott and Fry.
38. Captain Palmer Kingsmill Smythies, R.N. (son of Charles Norfolk S.), of The Turrets, Colchester. From a photograph by Lambert and Son, Folkestone.
39. Francis Palmer Smythies (son of Palmer Kingsmill S.). From a photograph by Miell and Miell, Bournemouth.
40. Edmund Spenser of Kilcolman Castle, the Poet, ancestor of Mrs. Charles Norfolk Smythies and her descendants. From an engraving by J. Thomson, after the original picture in possession of the Earl of Kinnoull.

FOREWORD.

IT is now more than thirty years since I began to collect information regarding the Smythies Family, with a view to compiling some sort of record of its genealogy. Since that time my views of life naturally have changed and, whatever my earlier ideas may have been, I am now labouring under no delusion as to the *absolute* value of even the longest and most illustrious of pedigrees. But in human affairs we must have regard to relative as well as to absolute values.

A large amount of time and energy have been spent on the collection and arrangement of the information recorded in this genealogy, and I think it is only right that the result should be made available for the use of those who are likely to be interested in it. Few would venture to assert that good family traditions have not helped to keep many a man straight on the high road of life, or to deny the usefulness of an intelligent study of the careers of others, including those of our own kith and kin, in whom we may often see ourselves instructively reflected.

Increased self-respect, and a desire in no way to be unworthy of those of our own stock who have set a good example, should be the result of a knowledge that our predecessors on the world's stage have been men and women of worth, who according to their lights endeavoured to fill creditably that state of life to which they were called. Whether they were among those whom the world accounted great, or whether they were known only to their own circles as kindly members of their families and good citizens, matters not at all, for equally useful lessons can be learnt in either case; and if amongst our forbears should be found some whose example does not appear to us good, from them, too, useful lessons can be learnt. The notion that a man with a long pedigree can live on credit derived from the deeds or social position of his ancestors, whilst he himself ignores virtue, is absurd; and whatever may have been possible in the past, in these twentieth-century days such an illusion is apt to lead to very unpleasant experiences for those who are foolish enough to entertain it.

With these few remarks, which are intended merely to prevent misconception as to the spirit in which this genealogy is published, I offer it to my relations and connexions, and any others whom it may concern, with all good wishes.

I gratefully acknowledge my indebtedness to those who have so kindly given me their help and sympathy, and responded, often at a cost of time and trouble to themselves, to my frequent applications for tiresome details; and I hope there may be nothing contained in these records which will give pain or offence to anyone.

R. H. RAYMOND SMYTHIES.

November, 1912.

INTRODUCTION.

THE first portion of these Records to appear in print was the Exemplification of Arms and Grant of Crest to George Smythes of Wyke Court in the county of Somerset, which document, with an illustration of the arms, crest, and mantling, was reproduced in the March, 1869, number (Part XI., First Series) of *Miscellanea Genealogica et Heraldica*, as stated on page 1 herein. Over forty years afterwards the Editor of this leading Genealogical Journal again offered the hospitality of its pages to place on record further information connected with the Smythies Family, and this time the contribution was of much greater length and importance, for it embraced the Pedigree and the Genealogical Notes relating to it, which, by the courtesy of the Proprietors of the Journal, are reproduced in this volume.

The first part of the Pedigree was published in December 1910, and the last part of the Genealogical Notes in December 1911, the whole being included in Volume IV., Fourth Series, of the periodical. A comparison of the Pedigree and Notes in *Miscellanea Genealogica et Heraldica* with those in this book will, however, shew that certain small errors which appeared in the first publication have been corrected herein, and entries relating to recent events, such as the marriage of Evelyn Arthur Smythies (B 23), and the birth of his son Bertram Evelyn Smythies, have been added, thus making the record more accurate and up-to-date.

Very great care has been taken to ensure the reliability of all statements, and though to quote the authority for every date and name has not been found practicable, the sources from which all the most important data have been derived are given in the genealogical or other notes. Facts regarding people now living, or only recently deceased, have been in most cases ascertained from the people themselves or their nearest relations, or are within the personal knowledge of the Compiler. Wills, official records, legal deeds, parish registers, standard books of reference, and family documents have been the main sources of information regarding the past, and useful additional information has been obtained from such publications as county histories, *The Gentleman's Magazine*, and *The Ipswich Journal*.

In "Supplementary Data" several references which could not be used in the Pedigree, or which have not yet been fully investigated, are given. These, it is thought, may be of use to some genealogist in the future, if such should be found, who is desirous of amplifying still further the records of the Smythies Family. Every year the labours of the searcher are being reduced by the publication in printed form of all

kinds of records, public and private, which for centuries have been hidden away in cellars or lumber-rooms, unclassified or even unknown, many of them only decipherable by experts and requiring an enormous amount of time, patience, and knowledge to make them available for purposes of research. It seems probable that amongst these may be found the information which is still lacking to make the Smythies Pedigree at the end of the sixteenth and beginning of the seventeenth centuries more clear. Indications are not wanting that the Chancery Proceedings of that period, if thoroughly searched, might yield the information required, and the useful publications of The Parish Register Society might at any time give valuable help in the direction needed. For instance, no record of the marriage of Sir Arthur Smythes (32 on p. 29), Sheriff of Worcester in 1631-3, has yet been found, though it seems probable that he did marry, and that Dorothy Lady Smythes of St. Andrew's, Holborn, who died in 1713 (see pp. 77, 78), was his wife. Lady Smythes' son Ferdinand Smythes, Fellow of Queen's College, Cambridge, died in 1725, aged 78; he was, therefore, 64 when his mother died in 1713, and she was probably about 85. These dates suggest that she was the widow of Sir Arthur, and an examination of the Record Office documents, or parish registers, might confirm this; but as Ferdinand Smythes appears to have died a bachelor, and the main object of research in the early period—to find the father of William Smythies, Vicar of Belchamp in 1623—did not seem likely to be advanced by establishing the connexion between Dorothy Lady Smythes and Sir Arthur, investigation of this question has not been carried further at present.

Another line of research, which seems more likely to justify the time and trouble which would be required to follow it up, is that connected with William Smithes (*sic*), who was engaged in a lawsuit with Anne Wyatt and others in 1627-28 regarding the purchase of the Manors of Killingworth and Rudlin (see p. 78). This William may have been identical with William Smythes of Cardington (33 on p. 29), and William Smythes of Fleet Street (see p. 29), but on the other hand he may have been William Smythes (11 on p. 24), son of George Smythes of Wrington, about whom more information would be most interesting.

It may seem strange that these matters have not been fully investigated before the publication of this work, but to anyone who has attempted genealogical research it will be known that practically there is no end to possible sources of information, and that as each one is tried others suggest themselves. It was tempting to continue the search and delay the publication until every bit of information desired had been obtained, but had that been done, and the opportunity of publishing which presented itself not taken, it might have resulted in all that is contained in this volume being left unprinted—a mass of manuscript notes more or less unintelligible to anyone but the Compiler.

In these circumstances it seemed best to stop further research for the present and publish at once the records already collected, leaving to the future the task of elucidating those details in the early part of the Pedigree shortly before and after the year 1600 which still remain obscure. More especially did this seem desirable, since the very fact of the publication might be the means of obtaining the desired information.

To allow for additions a set of blank pages has been bound into each volume, so that on these can be entered not only further details regarding the past, but records of births, deaths, marriages, and other events of interest in the future as they occur. Extra illustrations and newspaper cuttings relating to the Family can also be inserted if desired.

The book has been provided with a large number of illustrations, in the hope that this will add to its value and interest both to those now living and to future generations. The reproductions have been executed by Messrs. George Pullman and Sons, Limited, whose excellent work is well known, and much credit is due to them for the trouble they have taken to secure the best results from the materials available.

To Messrs. Mitchell Hughes and Clarke, the publishers, special thanks are due for the interest and skill they have shewn in bringing this work to a successful conclusion.

R. H. R. S.

Pedigree of the Smythies Family.

In March 1869, Part XI., p. 96 of the "Miscellanea Genealogica et Heraldica," a reproduction was published of the Exemplification of Arms and Grant of Crest to George Smithes of the Court of Wike in the Countie of Somerset, gent., dated 1602, and in a footnote it was stated that the original exemplification was then in possession of Francis Smythies, Esq., of Colchester. This document is still in possession of the family, and an effort has been made by Major Raymond Smythies, the present representative of the eldest branch, with the assistance of the late Dr. George Marshall, York Herald, to draw up a complete pedigree of the Smythies family from the time of the above-mentioned grant, and earlier, to the present day.

Unfortunately, before the completion of the pedigree, Dr. Marshall died, and one link in the chain of ancestry at the end of the sixteenth century still remains to be found. The link required is one connecting Rev. William Smythies, M.A., Vicar of Walter-Belchamp, Essex, in 1623, with his elder contemporary George Smythes* the grantee above mentioned, Alderman and Sheriff of London. Dr. Marshall was engaged in making researches with a view to establishing this link when his illness and lamented death put an end, for the time being, to the investigation of the matter.

In a letter written in 1904 he says, "No doubt we shall get the missing link sooner or later," and in another letter written about the same time, he writes, "I should think William the brother of the Alderman is our man." This William was a younger brother of the grantee, and is referred to in his father's will, dated 1584 (8, Windsor), as then under age. Since, however, George the elder brother was at this date 21, it is probable that William was not much under age, but even if we allow for a large difference in the age of the brothers there would still be ample time for the younger one to marry and become the father of William Smythies who was appointed Vicar of Belchamp in 1623. Unfortunately the will of William, brother of the Alderman, cannot be found, and that of William, Vicar of Belchamp, makes no mention of his parents, who were probably dead at the time it was made (1652). It may be, however, that the father of the Vicar of Belchamp was not William brother of the Alderman. He may have been the son of John, another and elder brother, or of Thomas, John, or George of the Ubley branch of the family, or of one of the sons of George of Wrington. In the absence of documentary proof the matter for the present must remain uncertain, but it has been thought desirable not to delay any longer placing on record the pedigree of the Smythies family, which has been satisfactorily established from the present day to William Smythies who was Vicar of Belchamp in 1623, and in addition to give that earlier portion which is known, but which at present requires a connecting link to combine it with the rest.

* In the grant the name is spelt Smithes, but the grantee in his will signs his name Smythes, and this is the spelling evidently usually used at the time, though the name is often found spelt in different ways in the same document. From the time of William Smythies of Gosfields he and his descendants, so far as is known, have themselves always spelt the family name Smythies, though in print and in early documents it is frequently misspelt.

The following circumstances suggest the direction in which a clue may eventually be found to the connecting link :—

1. Elizabeth, daughter of John Smythes of Wrington, married Robert Goodwyn and was a contemporary of William Smythies of Witnesham, who as executor to his will selected his "dear friend Mr. Robert Goodwin."
2. William Smythies of Witnesham, judging from his appointments to St. Mary Matfelon, St. Giles's, Cripplegate, and St. Michael's, Cornhill, evidently had interest in the City of London.
3. William Smythies, Rector of Mile End, Colchester (son of William Smythies of Witnesham), followed two rectors (William and Thomas) of the name of Eyre, and before them Thomas Salwate (or Salwey) was the rector. Appointments to livings being much influenced by family connections these names are significant, for Hester Smythes, daughter of George the Alderman, married Christopher Eyre, and George Smythes himself, in his will (proved 1615), refers to his "cosen Arthur Salwey."
4. The widow of Thomas Smythies of Lavenham (younger son of William Smythies, Rector of Mile End) owned a farm called Wallass's or Wollis's, and this name is the same as the maiden name of the wife of George Smythes the Alderman, which is found spelt Woolhouse, Wollis, etc. It is possible, therefore, that the farm may have been the property of Mrs. George Smythes (afterwards Lady Savage), and have descended from her to Thomas Smythies of Lavenham.
5. William Smythes of Fleet Street, in a will dated 20 November 1657, and proved in London 16 December following (521, Ruthen), made bequests to his son William Smythes, to his son-in-law Robert Tilney, and to his grandchildren John, Sarah, Mary, and Elizabeth Tilney, as well as to his wife Elizabeth. The place of this William in the pedigree is still uncertain, but since his son William was alive in 1657 he can hardly have been the father of William Smythies of Gosfields, unless there has been some error made in the records. That William of Gosfields and the testator were nearly related is, however, strongly suggested by the fact that Isaac Smythies, son of the former, was appointed Vicar of Dagenham *on the death of Tilney*, 2 October 1663. (Newcourt's Repertorium, p. 203.)

The Pedigree of the Smythies Family.

Willus Smythes de Wryngton in com̃ Somset de familia eodem no'ie in com̃ Lancaster. (Vincent MS. 141, 111.) (1)

(2) Johannes Smythes. (Vincent MS. 141, 111.)

- Robert Smythes of Bristoll, Esquior. Will dated 30 July 1585; proved 18 February following (12, Windsor) in P.C. Canterbury. Mentioned in his brother William's will 1584, and in his brother Thomas's will 1567. (3)
  - Jessey Smythes, mentioned in his father's will 1584. In the Queen's service in Ireland. (6)
- Elizabeth, da. of . . . ., and widow of . . . Whoper. She is mentioned in her husband's will, also in the will of her da. (by her first marriage) Joane Whoper.
- George Smythes of Wrington (or Wrenton), co. Somerset; buried at Wrington 22 July 1590 (Parish Registers). Mentioned in his brother Thomas's will 1567, his brother William's will 1584, and his brother Robert's will 1585. (4)
  - John Smythes of Wrington in co. of Somerset, baptized at Wrington 25 July 1551. Referred to by Alderman George Smythes in his will 1614 as his cousin, also by Robert Smythes of Bristoll in his will 1584 as "the son of my brother George." His arms and crest are recorded at the College of Arms as the same as those of Alderman George Smythes, but with crescent for second branch. He was buried at Wrington 28 June 1626. Will dated 6 June 1626, proved in London 2 September following by Joane Smythes the widow (109, Hele). (7)
    - Joane, da. of . . . . Dorington of Dorington, co. Somerset. Will dated 2 May 1638; proved in P.C.C. 2 July 1639 (119, Harvey).
  - Thomas Smythes, baptized at Wrington 26 May 1555; bur. there 13 Feb. 1570-1. (Par. Reg.) (8)
  - Timothy Smythes, baptized at Wrington 14 Dec. 1565; buried there 1 Oct. 1566. (Par. Reg.) (9)
  - George Smythes, bap. at Wrington 11 Nov. 1569; buried there 23 Aug. 1570. (Par. Reg.) (10)
  - William Smythes, bap. at Wrington 7 October 1576; death not recorded. (Par. Reg.) (11)
  - Gideon Smythes, baptized at Wrington 5 June 1579; buried there 30 Sep. 1609. (Par. Reg.) Will dated 12 Sep., proved in P.C.C. 17 Nov. 1609 (99, Dorset). (12)
    - Elizabeth.
    - George Smythes. Mentioned in his father's will 1609. (14)
  - Edward Smythes, bap. at Wrington 5 June 1583. (Par. Reg.) Death not recorded. (13)
- Edward Smythes, mentioned in his brother Thomas's will 1567. (5)

A B

A

B

Jane, mar. Edward Barnard of Downside in co. Somerset. Mentioned in her mother's will 1638, and in her father's will 1626. (15)

Elizabeth, married *Robert Goodwyn* of Orkey. Mentioned in her mother's will 1638, also their children Edward, Elizabeth, Anna, Joane and Thomas. Also referred to in her father's will 1626. (16)

John Smythes, son and heir, æt. 25 anno 1623; matriculated at Brasenose College, Oxford, 26 May 1609; student Middle Temple 1611; bur. at Wrington 4 May 1626. Birth in 1598 and mar. to da. of . . . . Fowen of Bristol is recorded in Harl. MS. Referred to in his father's will June 1626 as "lately buried," but no mention of issue. (17) = Sara, da. of . . . . Fowen of Bristol. Mentioned in the will of her father-in-law 1626.

Mary, married James Bisse of Batcomb. Executor of her mother's will 1638. Referred to in her father's will 1626. (18)

Sarah, married Nicholas Harvey of Brockley. Mentioned in her mother's will 1638, also her da. Sarah; also mentioned in her father's will 1626. (19)

Judith, married John Tavernor of London. Mentioned in her mother's will 1638, and in her father's will 1626. (20)

Joane, married Richard Chichester. Mentioned in her mother's will 1638, and in her father's will 1626. (21)

Thomas Smythes of Ubleight (Ubley, near Bristol) in co. Somerset, gent. Will dated 10 March 1567; proved in P.C.C. 1 June 1568 (12, Babington). (22) = Elizabeth, da. of . . . . ; proved her husband's will 1 June 1568 by proxy.

Thomas Smythes. Mentioned in his father's will 1567. (23)

John Smythes. Mentioned in his father's will 1567. (24)

George Smythes. Mentioned in his father's will 1567. (25)

Susan. Mentioned in her father's will 1567. (26)

William Smythes of Court of Wyke in the parish of Yatton, co. Somerset, dioc. of Bath and Wells. Will dated 3 September 1584-5; proved in P.C.C. 26 Feb. 1585-6 (8, Windsor); to be buried at Yatton. Mentioned in his brother Thomas's will 1567. (27) = Joan, da. of Godlowe de Bristow, Mercatoris. Mentioned in her husband's will 1584. Devisee of goods in Glastonbury.

William Smythes. Mentioned in his father's will 1584, but not in the will of his brother George 1614. His father refers to him as under age at the date of his will, but names him as joint executor with his elder brother George, who was about 22 when the will was proved (1585). He is one of those who may have been father of William Smythies of Gosfields. (See Introductory Note, and Pedigree 𝔄, p. 6.) (28)

. . . . a da., who married Thomas Parmynter. He is mentioned in the will of his father-in-law William Smythes 1584. (29)

C

c

- John Smythes of Compton. Mentioned in his father's will 1584, but not in the will of his brother George 1614. (30)
- George Smythes of Wyke Court, co. Somerset, born *circa* 1563; admitted to Gray's Inn 14 March 1608. Mentioned in his father's will 1584; arms exemplified and crest granted by Dethick, Garter, and Camden, Clarencieux, 1602; descended of the name in the county of Lancaster; Prime Warden of the Goldsmiths' Company 1610-11; Sheriff of London 1611, and Alderman of Bridge 1611 till his death; died, aged 52, 11 July 1615, and was buried at St. Mary's Steyning on 10 August following. Will dated 25 February 1614; proved 18 July 1615 (67, Rudd). Funeral certificate at the College of Arms. Original grant of crest and exemplification of arms in possession of the Smythies family in 1910. (31).
  - = Sara, da. of Anthony Woolhouse of Chapwell, co. Derby, and of St. Magnus, London, Haberdasher; married 2ndly General Sir Arthur Savage. Will dated 23 September 1653; proved 3 June 1654 (200, Alchin).
    - Sir Arthur Smythes (eldest son). Left the manors of Ladysbury and Obden, co. Worcester, also property county of Gloucester. He was knighted 26 Feb 1623-4, as "of Obden, co. Gloucester," and was Sheriff of Worcester in 1631-3. (32)
    - William Smythes (2nd son), chief mourner at his father's funeral. Left the manor of Templeton in co. of Berks; matriculated at St. John's College, Oxford, 19 Feb. 1618, aged 15; admitted to Gray's Inn 1 August 1619. Executor to his mother 3 June 1654. (33)
      - = Elizabeth, da. of .... Cutts ....
    - Hester, living 1615 as the wife of Christopher Eyre of Wiltshire, Citizen and Merchant of London. (34)
    - Elizabeth, living 1615 as the wife of Edward Semster of Herts, Citizen and Goldsmith of London. (35)
    - Anne, aged 9 years in 1615, and about to be married with consent of the Court 1624. Living in 1653 as Anne Vernon. (36)
    - Two sons, each named George, and two daus., Frances and Goodliffe, died young in their father's lifetime. (37)
    - William Smythes of Bedford, who registered his pedigree from his grandfather (see Coll. of Arms, D. 24, 39). (38)
      - = Mary, da. of John Manley of Willshamsted, co. Bedford.
      - Mary. (41)
      - William Smythes, ætat. 15 an. 1669. (42)
      - John Smythes. (43)
      - Richard Smythes. (44)
      - Arthur Smythes. (45)
      - Mathew Smythes. (46)
    - Elizabeth. (39)
    - Mary. (40)

PEDIGREE A. (See p. 4.)

William Smythies (1) of Gosfields, co. Essex, M.A.; inducted as Vicar of Walter Belchamp, Essex, 7 July 1623; vacated the living 8 Oct. 1643. Will dated 26 March 1652; proved at Westminster 26 September 1653 (32, Brent). The Register of Emmanuel College, Cambridge, records that William Smythies was admitted to that College in 1617. Owned property in Walter Belchamp. ═ Anne, da. of . . . .; proved her husband's will 26 Sep. 1653.

- Isaac Smythies (2), Vicar of Dagenham, co. Essex, M.A.; appointed Vicar, "per mort Tilney," 2 Oct. 1663 (Newcourt). Will dated 30 June 1673; proved in P.C.C. 11 June 1674 (77, Bence). Mentioned in his father's will 1652. Emmanuel College, Cambridge, 18 May 1639, A.M. 1646. (College Register.) ═ Elizabeth, da. of . . . .; proved her husband's will 1674. Her will dated 2 June 1676 and proved in P.C.C. 7 December same year (156, Bence).
- John Smythies (3), bur. at Walter Belchamp, co. Essex, 1626. (Par. Reg.)
- William Smythies (4), baptized at Walter Belchamp, co. Essex, 1632, buried at Walter Belchamp 1634. (Parish Reg.)

- Isaac Smythies (5). Mentioned in his father's will 1673; proved his mother's will 1676. His own will, dated 25 Aug., proved in P.C.C. 15 October 1683 (117, Drag). ═ Jane, da. of . . . . Mentioned in her husband's will 1683.
- Richard Smythies (6). Mentioned in his father's and mother's wills. His father expresses the wish that he should take the degree of A.B., and in the Register of Emmanuel College, Camb., it is recorded that Richard Smythies entered that College 5 Jan. 1671, and graduated A.B. in 1675.
- Joseph Smythies (7). Mentioned in his father's and mother's wills.
- Elizabeth (8), only da., under 21 in 1673; proved her mother's will 1676.

- William Smythies (9). Mentioned in his father's will 1683 (2nd cousin of Palmer Smythies of Mile End). Nothing is known of any other descendants of Isaac Smythies of Dagenham, and it is believed there were none. Had there been any they would, there is little doubt, have been mentioned by those who would have been their cousins and near neighbours, the descendants of William Smythies of Witnesham. In Add. MSS. it is recorded that a William Smythies married 1687 and died 1720, but there is no mention of issue.

William Smythies (10) of the White House, Witnesham, co. Suffolk. Mentioned in his father's will 1652; left property in Walter Belchamp by his father; there born and baptized 3 March 1635 (Par. Reg.); entered at Emmanuel College, Cambridge, 1651, A.B. 1659; Rector of Tacolneston, co. Norfolk, 1660 to 1671; Curate of St. Mary Matfelon, London, for a short time, and then Curate in charge of St. Giles's, Cripplegate, 1673 to 1704; also Lecturer at St. Michael's, Cornhill, and finally for about three years he acted as Curate at Witnesham, having retired to live on his property in that place. He was buried at Witnesham 29 June 1715 "in the churchyard at the chancel end." Will dated 9 July 1714 and proved by his "dear friend Mr. Robert Goodwin" of Liston, co. Essex, in P.C.C. 15 August 1715 (166, Fagg). In this will a granddaughter Hephzibah Meadows and her children are left considerable bequests. He was the author of several pamphlets and controversial letters, copies of which may be seen at the British Museum. He was also a well-known preacher, and during the Commonwealth a *caveat* was entered against him by Cromwell. John Milton was buried at St. Giles's during his curacy.

= Hephzibah, da. of James Palmer of New Buckenham, co. Norfolk, and Witnesham, co. Suffolk, gent.: died aged 84, and was buried 12 May 1719 at Witnesham in the south wing of the church amongst her own relations the Palmers (Par. Reg.). Administration granted to her son William May 1719. James Palmer was an M.A., and owned an estate in Witnesham and New Place in Ipswich.

Robert Smythies (11), born at Tacolneston in co. Norfolk 5 Nov. 1665 and there bapt. 13th of same month (*vide* Par. Reg., Tacolneston). Robert Smythies entered at Emmanuel Coll., Cambridge, 26 June 1684 and became B.A. 1687.

Christopher Smythies (12), born at Tacolneston in co. Norfolk and there baptized in December 1666; buried at Tacolneston 5 July 1669 (Par. Reg., Tacolneston).

Peter Smythies (13), youngest son, of Norwich and Witnesham, co. Suffolk. Mentioned in his father's will proved 1715 (166, Fagg); born 26 December 1673 and bapt. at St. Giles's, Cripplegate, 5 January 1674 (*vide* Cripplegate Reg.). Left property in Witnesham by his father.

Sergeant Smythies (14), only son, of the City of London.

William Smythies (15) of Mile End, Colchester, Essex, born at Tacolneston, co. Norfolk, and there baptized 5 March 1663: A.B. of Emmanuel College, Cambridge, 1682; thirty-two years Rector of St. Michael's, Mile End; became Rector 20 December 1687 (Newcourt), Chaplain to Edward, Earl of Sandwich; died 7 March 1719, being Rector of St. Michael's, Mile End, at the time of his death, and there buried (mural monument in church) 9 March 1719. Mentioned in his father's will 1715.

B

= Thamar, da. and coheiress of Stephen Furley of Colchester; married August 1687; died 6 Nov. 1734, aged 69, and is bur. near her husband at Mile End, her name being on the same mural monument.

John Smythies (16), born at Tacolneston in co. Norfolk, and there baptized 2 April 1664 (*vide* Par. Reg., Tacolneston). John Smythies, Groton, ..., Clerk, is mentioned in the Suffolk Poll, 1702.

B

Margarita Richard, da. of . . . . de Vandergnes; married at St. Mary Magdalen's, Colchester, 12 February 1734; buried at St. Michael's, Mile End, 4 January 1737. 1st wife.

= William Smythies (17) of Colchester, co. Essex, born 10 Jan. 1698-9 and bapt. 17 Jan. at St. Michael's, Mile End, Colchester; Surgeon; died 13 April 1772, æt. 75, and bur. at St. Michael's, Mile End, 20 April.

= Elizabeth, da. of . . . . Blatch; died 11 Sep. 1807. 2nd wife.

Thomas Smythies (18) of Lavenham, co. Suffolk, A.B. 1725, A.M. 1729, Sid. Sussex Coll., Cambridge, Clerk in Holy Orders; died 1746. The Rev. T. Smythies purchased the living of Alpheton, co. Suffolk, from the Martin family in 1743. He and his wife held the copyhold of Dines Hall and Caxtons. Left property in Witnesham by his grandfather's will, proved 1715. Died without issue.

= Anne, da. of Henry Summers of Sible Hedingham, co. Suffolk, Esq. To this lady in 1743 was given a licence to cure the King's Evil by the then Bishop of Norwich (*vide* Add. MSS. Brit. Mus. 19,149). Wallasses (or Wollis's) Farm in Great Maplestead was owned by Mrs. Thomas Smythies when a widow in 1768.

Yorick Smythies (19) of Colchester, co. Essex, baptized at St. Mary's-at-the-Walls, Colchester, 10 Feb. 1737; A.B. 1758, A.M. 1780, St. John's College, Cambridge; Rector of St. Martin's, Colchester, and Little Bentley, co. Essex (Preferment 1770); Chaplain to Earl of Waldegrave; died 13 October 1824 (seised) in effect intestate, having made a will and the devisees therein having all died in his lifetime. Yorick Smythies was Chaplain to the Royal Regt. of Horse Guards, rank in Regt. dated 28 January 1765, ceased to be Chaplain 1787; fifty-four years Rector of St. Martin's, fifty-nine years Rector of Little Bentley; J.P. for co. Essex.

= Ann, da. of Rev. Thomas Leigh of Greenwich; married 1773; died 27 Jan. 1814, æt. 76, and is buried at St. Martin's, Colchester, where there is a mural tablet.

This line here became extinct.

William Smythies (20). — Anne (21).

James Smythies (22), afterwards James Blatch, which name he assumed by licence of the Earl Marshal, dated 14 March 1772 (Bk. I., 32, fo. 103); lived at Basingstoke, co. Hants; died 18 December 1811, æt. 63, and is buried at Mile End.

= Elizabeth, da. of . . . . Dennis; died 22 Oct. 1815, æt. 72, and is buried at Mile End. Will dated 9 Feb. 1812; probate 1815, James Blatch, son, executor.

Charlotte (23), married Joseph Doyle of Stratford-le-Bow; died æt. 27, and was buried in Mile End Churchyard on 20 March 1778. She had issue William Smythies Doyle, died, æt. 23, 28 January 1796, and Edward Doyle, died, æt. 19, 27 Sep. 1793.

John Smythies (24).

B C

B

C

James Blatch (25) of Basingstoke, co. Hants, B.D., Fellow of Magdalen Coll., Oxford; Vicar of Basingstoke 1814; died unmarried *circa* 1870. Proved his mother's will 1815.

Mary Ann (26), married Rev. Richard Hobbyn, Rector of All Saints, Colchester, and had issue; died 1869.

Elizabeth (27), married Augustus Beevor, and had issue; died 1852.

This line here became extinct.

Mary (28), born at Colchester 17 Jan. 1689 and baptized 13 Feb.

—

Dorothy (29).

—

Susan (30).

All three mentioned in the will of their grandfather 1714.

Susan, da. of . . . . Puplet of . . . ., died 24 July 1731 and was buried at St. Michael's, Mile End, where there is a mural monument in the churchyard; married *circa* 1719. 1st wife.

Palmer Smythies (31) of Mile End, Colchester, born 18 Oct. 1691 and baptized at Mile End 23 Oct. following; A.B. 1712, A.M. 1716 Sidney Sussex Coll., Cambridge, Fellow 1727; became Rector of St. Michael's, Mile End, after his father's death, 28 March 1720; appointed Rector of St. Mary Magdalen's, Colchester, and Master of King James's Hospital by Thomas, Earl of Macclesfield, Lord Chancellor, 1 September 1721, and held these offices till he was succeeded by his son John in 1773; died 25 December 1776, being Rector of St. Michael's, Mile End, at the time of his death, and having held the living for fifty-six years. Mural monument in churchyard over family vault. Palmer Smythies became Patron of the living of Alpheton, co. Suffolk, as eldest brother and heir-at-law of his younger brother Thomas on the death of the latter in 1746. He inherited the White House Estate, Witnesham, from his grandfather William Smythies 1715, and bought Cardons Hall, also in Witnesham, from his brother Thomas 1731. He was admitted to the Freedom of Colchester 9 December 1728. Will dated 6 July 1774; proved in P.C.C. 28 Jan. 1777 by Francis Smythies his youngest son. (42, Collier.)

Elizabeth, da. of Rev. John Brazier, Rector of Great Hoiland and Easthorp, and with her two sisters coheiress of the same; married 1732; died at Colchester 1798-9 and was buried at St. Michael's, Mile End, in the family vault there. Will proved 9 January 1799. 2nd wife.

Farley Smythies (32), born 18 September 1693 and baptized 9 October.

—

Hephzibah (33), born 14 July 1695 and baptized 11 Aug.; mar. Alexander Meadows of Witnesham and had issue James, Hephzibah, and Sarah. Mentioned in the will of William Smythies her grandfather, who made special provision for her and her children 1714.

See PEDIGREE B, p. 14.

D

D

Susan (34), born 13 January and baptized 25 Jan. 1720-1 at St. Mary's-by-the-Walls, Colchester. Mentioned in her father's will 1774.

Richard Smythies (35), born 9 December 1721 and bapt. at St. Mary's, Colchester, 27 Dec.; died 9 April 1722 and buried at St. Michael's, Mile End.

William Smythies (36) of Colchester, co. Essex, and Alpheton, co. Suffolk, born 18 Nov. 1722 and bapt. at St. Mary's-by-the-Walls, Colchester, 4 Dec.; owned Green Street Hall, North House, and Martels in East Mersey, and "Lucas's" in Stisted parish; A.B. 1743, A.M. 1761 Sidney Sussex College, Cambridge, Fellow of College; Rector of Alpheton, co. Suffolk, in the gift of his own family; inducted 25 March 1747; Vicar of St. Peter's, Colchester (Preferment 1759, inducted 1760), till his death; died 31 Oct. 1780 and buried at St. Peter's, Colchester, 5 November. Mural monument in St. Peter's, Colchester. Administration granted to his da. Catherine by Prerogative Court 24 Nov. 1780; Chaplain to the 4th Dragoons 12 Feb. 1751 to 1780, when he died. Mentioned in his father's will 1774.

= Anna Dorothea, da. of Christopher (?) Carleton; married at St. Michael's, Mile End, 14 July 1747; died 1777 and buried 5 September in St. Peter's, Colchester. Mural monument.

Catherine (37), born 7 April and bapt. at Alpheton, co. Suffolk, 29 April 1748; married in 1793 (Alpheton Reg.); died in July 1819. At her baptism the following were sponsors: Samuel Wigg, Elizabeth Smythies, and Catherine Carleton.

—

Dorothea (38), born at Colchester 21 November 1751 and bapt. at St. Mary's there. Sponsors: Christopher Carleton, Ann Smythies, and Susan Smythies.

William Smythies (39), born 18 July 1753 and baptized at Alpheton 5 September (Sponsors: Palmer Smythies, George Heath, and Hasler Affleck); Surgeon in the Army; died 1781-2. Administration granted to Margaret his wife by Prerogative Court 23 March 1785.

= Margaret, da. of .... Burgess; married at New York 28 April 1777; survived her husband and married 2ndly, 14 May 1788, Sir Edmund Affleck, 1st Bart.

John Smythies (40), born 30 July 1754 and baptized 4 Aug.; died at Alpheton 4 October 1754, and was there buried.

—

Carleton Smythies (41), died without issue.

Harriet (42), born 25 November 1760; married Jacob Whittington. Made an affidavit of her pedigree from William Smythies, Rector of Mile End, her great-grandfather, but this pedigree, as recorded in Add. MSS. 19,149, fo. 205, is incorrect, her grand-parents Palmer and Susan Smythies being omitted.

William Carleton Smythies (43) of Oldland Hall in Oldland, co. Gloucester (1830), born 1778 at New York; an Officer in the 6th Inniskilling Dragoons; died 1853.

E

= Æmilia Irving, da. of Joshua Gosselin of Guernsey, and of Ware, co. Hertford, Esquire; married 21 March 1799; died at Bath 1858, aged 82.

A son, who died young (44).

D

E

Carleton Smythies (45) of Oak Lawn, co. Suffolk, and Roman Hill, near Colchester, co. Essex; died s.p. at Roman Hill 17 July 1862. The Roman Hill property was sold by his sisters, to whom he left it.

=Theodosia, 2nd da. of Sir Henry Hawley, 2nd Bart., and sister of Sir Joseph Hawley, 3rd Bart., of Leybourne Grange, co. Kent; married at Norton, co. Kent, 1 November 1849; died at Roman Hill 1869.

Thomas Gosselin Smythies (46), Vicar of the District Church of St. John-the-Evangelist, Cinderford, Forest of Dean, co. Gloucester, nominated by the Queen 1844; died unmarried at Weston Lawn, near Bath, 15 Dec. 1871.

Elizabeth (47), died unmarried.

—

Sarah (48), died unmarried.

—

Catherine (49), mar. J. Hooper.

Christian Mary (50), died unmarried 1891.

—

Joshua Smythies (51), died young.

This line here became extinct.

D

Humphrey Smythies (52) of Alpheton, co. Suffolk, and Little Staughton, co. Beds, born 14 January and baptized at St. Mary's-by-the-Walls, Colchester, 6 February 1724; A.B. 1743, A.M. 1782 Emmanuel College, Cambridge; Curate of South Moreton 1754 to 1766; Vicar of Blewbury-cum-Upton, co. Berks, 1759 to 1781; instituted to the Rectory of Alpheton, co. Suffolk, in the gift of his own family, 11 Jan. 1781, his eldest brother William having died in 1780; Rector of Little Staughton, co. Bedford, 1782 to 1806; died 30 May 1806, and buried at Alpheton 6 June following. Mural monument in the church. Mentioned in his father's will 1774. Will dated 20 Feb. 1798; proved at London 27 Nov. 1806. (891, Pitt.)

=Katherine, da. of . . . . Carter, and widow of . . . . Abbot of Abingdon, co. Berks, Esq.; died at Stangroundd, co. Huntingdon, aged 76, 6 May 1810. Mural tablet in Stanground Church. Proved her husband's will 1806.

F

Ann (53), born 18 February 1724 and baptized at St. Mary's, Colchester, 15 March 1725; married Rev. Brook Nathaniel Bridges, Rector of Orlingbury, co. Northampton, and had issue. Her da. Margaretta married Rev. Samuel Raymond, and became the mother of Mrs. Henry Yeats Smythies (see next page). Mentioned in her father's will 1774.

George Smythies (54), born 28 May 1726; baptized 13 June and received into the congregation 23 June 1726, at St. Mary's-by-the-Walls, Colchester. Mentioned in his father's will 1774.

—

Elizabeth (55), born 13 August and baptized at St. Mary's-by-the-Walls, Colchester, 4 Sep. 1727.

—

Richard Smythies (56), born 7 December, baptized 7 December 1728.

—

Thomas Smythies (57), born 25 April, baptized 13 May 1730.

—

Charles Smythies (58), born 11 July, baptized 24 July 1731, and received into the congregation in 1732.

All the above died young or left no issue.

F

Henry Yeats Smythies (59) of Stanground, co. Huntingdon, born at South Moreton, co. Berks, 15 February 1765; baptized privately there 2 March and received into the congregation 25 March following (sponsors: Rev. Henry Jerome de Salis, Timothy Yeats, Esq., and Ann Wilkins); A.B. 1786, A.M. 1789, S.T.B. 1796, Emmanuel College, Cambridge, of which he was for some time Fellow and Bursar; Vicar of Stanground-cum-Farcet, co. Huntingdon, for thirty-three years (Preferment 1809); J.P. for co. Huntingdon; died and was buried at Stanground 20 June 1842. Mural monument. Mentioned in his father's will 1806.

=Isabella, eldest da. of Rev. Samuel Raymond of Belchamp Hall, co. Essex, and niece of Isabella, Countess of Dundonald; 1st cousin once removed of her husband, her mother Margaretta Brook Bridges being da. of Rev. Brook Bridges of Orlingbury and Ann Smythies (see above); born at Belchamp 3 March 1784 and baptized at Belchamp Walter 2 April following, her grandmother Mrs. Ann Bridges (*née* Smythies) and her aunt Mrs. Mayne (afterwards Countess of Dundonald) and Sir James Mariott being sponsors; married at Belchamp Walter 14 November 1809; died 8 September 1858 and buried in Woking Cemetery. Isabella Raymond was descended through her great-great-great-great-grandmother Frances Raymond (*née* Harris) from Lady Elizabeth Mortimer and her husband Henry, Lord Percy (Hotspur).

Catherine (60), born 24 Aug. and baptized at South Moreton, co. Bedford, 17 Sep. 1766 (sponsors: Rev. P. Smythies, Mrs. Susan Smythies, and Mrs. Ann Bridges); married at Alpheton, 1793, William Brewster of Northfield, near Maidenhead, Esq.; died at Northfield, without issue, 1832. She and her husband are mentioned in her father's will 1806.

Margaretta (61), born 1810; mar. John Greene of Bury St. Edmunds, Suffolk, Esq., 12 April 1836, at Stanground, co. Huntingdon, and had issue; died at Bury 1853.

Isabella Katherine (62), born 1811; died at the Vicarage, Stanground, aged 15, 18 Jan. 1827. Mural tablet in Stanground Church.

—

Henry Raymond Smythies (63), born at Stanground 1814; died in infancy 4 April 1814. Mural tablet in Stanground Church.

Emily, da. of Rev. Robert Roberts, D.D., Rector of Barnwell and Wadenhoe, co. Northampton; married at Peterborough 3 Aug. 1842; died at Sproughton, near Ipswich, 1871 and bur. in the churchyard at Walter Belchamp. 1st wife.

=Henry Raymond Smythies (64), born 30 July 1815; A.B. 1837, A.M. 1840 of Emmanuel Coll., Cambridge; Rector of Easthorp, co. Salop, 1858; Rector of Southacre, co. Norfolk, at the time of his death; died s.p. at Brighton 19 July 1888; the body was conveyed to Belchamp Hall and buried in the churchyard at Walter Belchamp, co. Essex, 23 July 1888.

=Fanny, da. of J. H. Heigham of Hunston Hall, co. Suffolk, Esq.; married 1872. 2nd wife.

G

G

Julia (65), born 1816; married John Vise Kelly of Norman Cross, co. Huntingdon, Esq., Captain in the Hunts Militia; died at Bury St. Edmunds, co. Suffolk, 1 March 1902 and buried in the cemetery there on 4th same month.

Walter Tyson Smythies (66) of Bury St. Edmunds, born 1817; died s.p. at Bury St. Edmunds, co. Suffolk, 23 Oct. 1848.

Anne Rycroft, da. of Rev. Oliver Raymond, Patron and Rector of Middleton, co. Essex; married at Middleton 24 September 1846; survived her husband and married 2ndly Captain Robert Hallowell-Carew, 36th Regt.; living 1910.

Emily (67), born 1820; married at Stanground, 4 Feb. 1840, Edward Greene of Nether Hall, Bury St. Edmunds, co. Suffolk, Esq., J.P., D.L., M.P. (Cons.); died at Bury St. Edmunds 3 Feb. 1848, and left issue Ed. Walter (M.P. for Bury St. Edmunds, High Sheriff 1897; created a Baronet 1901) and four daughters.

Phillipa (68), died unmar. 13 October 1856.

Raymond Brewster Smythies (69) of Rugby, co. Warwick, born 18 June 1824 and baptized at Stanground, co. Hunts, 16 July following; A.B. 1847, A.M. 1850 Emmanuel College, Cambridge; Master at Rugby School; ordained Deacon in Worcester Cathedral 20 September 1857; a Freemason, Member of Grand Lodge 1856; died at Brighton 19 January 1861 and buried in Woking Cemetery. Will dated 28 December 1859; proved at London by Henry Raymond Smythies, brother, 11 May 1861. Raymond Brewster Smythies was descended through his mother Isabella Smythies (*née* Raymond) from Lady Elizabeth Mortimer and her husband Henry, Lord Percy (Hotspur).

Isabella Jane, da. of Rev. Charles Alleyne Anstey (grandson of Christopher Anstey the Poet, of Trumpington, and Bath), M.A. of Trinity College, Oxford; married at St. Andrew's Parish Church, Rugby, 27 December 1859; survived her husband and married 2ndly, at Fort William, Calcutta, 4 April 1868, Major-Gen. Robert Yeld Chambers, Bengal Staff Corps; born 5 September 1836; died in London 28 July 1903 and is buried at Kensal Green Cemetery in the same grave as her 2nd husband.

Isabella Jane Anstey was descended through her great-grandmother Ann Anstey (*née* Calvert) from Lady Isabel Plantagenet and her husband Count of En and 1st Earl of Essex.

Raymond Henry Raymond Smythies (70), born at Rugby 19 November 1860 and baptized 19 December at St. Andrew's Parish Church there; educated at Clifton College; an Officer in the Army, gazetted 2nd Lieut. 40th Regt. 23 October 1880, Major 25 January 1899; served in the South African War 1900-01 (medal with three clasps); elected Member of the Army and Navy Club 1901; retired from the Active List 14 October 1902; wrote the "Historical Records, 40th Regt." (published 1894); compiled this Genealogy. Has Plantagenet descent (see above) through his father and his mother. Unmarried 1910.

PEDIGREE B. (See page 9.)

Susan, da. of . . . . Puplet. 1st wife. = Palmer Smythies of Mile End, Colchester = Elizabeth, da. of Rev. John Brazier. 2nd wife.

(See PEDIGREE A, p. 9 *et seq.*)

John Smythies (1) of Colchester, co. Essex, and Alpheton, co. Suffolk, born 28 October 1733; baptized at All Saints' Church, Colchester, 4 Dec. following; A.B. 1756, A.M. 1759 Sid. Sussex College, Cambridge, Rector of Alresford, near Colchester: succeeded his father as Rector of St. Mary Magdalene and Master of King James's Hospital, Colchester, 1773; Rector of Alpheton, co. Suffolk, in the gift of his own family, 1806, his elder brother Humphrey having died that year; also Rector of St. Nicholas, Colchester, for some years; died 15 October 1816 and buried in All Saints' Churchyard. M.I.

= Elizabeth, da. of Robert Longcroft of Fratton, co. Hants, Esq., and widow of James Powell; married Dec. 1777. Her mother was Elizabeth, da. of Edward Bearcroft of Mere Hall, co. Worcester, Esq. She died 30 Oct. 1816.

Francis Smythies (2), born 25 February and baptized 25 March 1735.

—

Francis Smythies (3), born 5 January 1736-7.

—

Robert Smythies (4), born 21 April 1738.
All died young.

Elizabeth (5), born 1 March and baptized at Holy Trinity Church, Colchester, 31 March 1739; married in January 1764 Rev. Thomas Twining, Rector of St. Mary's, Colchester, translator of Aristotle's "Poetics." Elizabeth and her husband are buried at St. Michael's, Mile End; she died in 1796 and he in 1804.

Elizabeth Mary (6), born 1779; married, 5 May 1802, Richard Twining of 15 Bedford Place and of the Strand, London, Esq., F.R.S., etc. She died 5 Jan. 1866 and is buried at Kensal Green Cemetery. Richard Twining died 12 Oct. 1857, leaving issue Richard, Louisa, and other children.

John Robert Smythies (7) of Lynch Court, co. Hereford, and Grey Friars' House, Colchester, born 21 October 1778 and baptized at St. Mary Magdalene's Church, Colchester; educated at Rugby School, A.B. 1801 Emmanuel College, Cambridge; succeeded his father as Rector of St. Mary Magdalene, Colchester, and Master of King James's Hospital; Private Chaplain to H.R.H. the Duke of Sussex; one of the Founders of the Royal Agricultural Society; died 24 March 1852, and was bur. in St. James's Churchyard, Colchester, on 1 April following. M.I.

B

= Elizabeth, da. of George Kinnersley of Stepney, Middlesex, and sole heiress of James Kinnersley of Lynch Court, Eardisland, co. Hereford, Esq., her father's first-cousin; through this marriage the Lynch Court property came into the Smythies family; born 8 December and baptized 14 December 1783 at St. Anne's, Westminster; married at St. John's, Hampstead, in the co. of Middlesex, 11 November 1805; died 20 August 1852, and is buried with her husband in St. James's Churchyard, Colchester. M.I.

A

B | A

Elizabeth (8), born 11 Sep. 1807 and baptized at St. Nicholas, Colchester, 7 Oct. 1808; died at Bridgwater in the co. of Somerset, 18 June 1828, unmarried.

Kezia, da. of Thomas Brown of Cambridge (?); married 1835; died in London 3 September 1865. 1st wife.

= John Kinnersley Smythies (9) of Lynch Court, co. Hereford, "The Tye," Great Bentley, near Colchester, co. Essex, and 27 Kensington Park Gardens, London; born at Hereford 20 December 1808, and received into the congregation at St. Nicholas, Colchester, 22 February 1809; educated at Rugby School; A.B. 1834 Trinity College, Cambridge; called to the Bar at the Inner Temple 1836; Recorder of Ludlow 1880; died at Bentley, near Colchester, 10 Feb. 1892.

= Emily, da. of Captain Stanfell, R.N., and widow of Joseph Barnes Saunders of co. Devon, Esq., Banker; married 26 Nov. 1868. 2nd wife.

Ellen (10), born 2 July 1841; married at St. John's Church, Notting Hill, 14 March 1865, James Peachey of the Inner Temple, co. Middx., Esq., Barrister-at-Law; died in London 31 August 1909 and left issue.

John Palmer Smythies (11), born 27 March 1843; educated at Rugby School, an Engineer; killed in South America 1894, unmarried.

[This line here became extinct.]

Henry Smythies (12) of New Zealand, born at Hereford 27 July 1810 and received into the congregation at St. Nicholas, Colchester, 26 May 1812; died at Dunedin, N.Z., on 15 May 1900 and was buried at the Southern Cemetery.

= Harriette, da. of Henry Waddington, whose great-nephew William Henry Waddington became French Ambassador to Great Britain, 1883—93.

George Smythies (13) of Marlow Lodge, Leintwardine, co. Salop, born 1 Jan. 1817; J.P. for co. Hereford; died 18 Dec. 1900, unmarried. Will dated 24 Oct. 1891; proved in Feb. 1901.

Elizabeth Lydia (14), born 23 Oct. 1842; married at Kurimoto, 22 Nov. 1869, Samuel Bold Stephens of Kurimoto, N.Z., who died at Otepopo 1 July 1877 and was there buried.

Emily, da. of Joseph Barnes Saunders, whose widow mar., as his 2nd wife, John Kinnersley Smythies. Emily died at Cricklewood 4 Dec. 1892, without issue. 1st wife.

= Harry Waddington Smythies (15) of New Zealand, born 13 March 1844.

Edward Kinnersley Smythies (16) of Riverton, Southland, New Zealand, born 24 Feb. 1856 and baptized at St. Peter's, Onehunga, Auckland, N.Z., 23 March following.

= Elizabeth, da. of William Monteith Rutherford of Edinburgh; married at Hindon Otago, N.Z., 4 Sep. 1901.

Fanny (17), born 1847.

—

Rosa (18), born 1850.

—

Robert Smythies (19), born 1852. Died young.

B | A

B | A

Elizabeth, da. of Rev. Edward March Phillipps, Rector of Hathern, co. Leicester, Chancellor of the Diocese of Gloucester, and niece of Charles March Phillipps of Garendon Park, co. Leicester, Esq.; born 7 March 1814; married at Hathern 9 September 1845; died at Hathern 19 June 1866. 1st wife.

= Edward Smythies (20) of Hathern, co. Leicester, born at Clare Park, Crondal, Hants, 21 June 1818 and baptized at Eardisland Church, co. Hereford, 22 July 1821; educated at Rugby School; A.B. 1842, Emmanuel College, Cambridge; Rector of Hathern, co. Leicester, 1859, and Rural Dean; died at Hathern Rectory 7 Oct. 1891 and is buried in the churchyard there. Mural monument.

= Georgiana, da. of Samuel Bucknill, F.R.C.S., of Rugby; married 14 April 1868. 2nd wife.

Edward Henry Phillipps Smythies (21), born at Newbold-on-Avon 25 August 1846 and baptized there 4 October 1846; died in infancy and buried at Hathern 6 December 1851.

Arthur Smythies (22) of Hilliers, Dolton, co. Devon, born at Newbold-on-Avon 16 December 1847 and baptized there 25 January 1848; educated at Rugby School; A.B. 1870 Trinity College, Cambridge; served in the Woods and Forests' Department, India, from 1873 to 1892, when he retired as Conservator of Forests (2nd Grade).

= Gertrude Frances Morse, da. of Col. Henry Aston, Bombay Army (retired); married at St. Thomas's Church, Saharanpur, India, 28 June 1884.

Evelyn Arthur Smythies (23), b. at Dehra Dun, India, 19 March 1885 and bapt. at Landour 26 Sept. 1885; educated at Cheltenham College; entered, Oct. 1904, Christ's College, Cambridge; transferred, Oct. 1905, to Balliol College, Oxford, A.B. 1907 (1st Cl. Nat. Sc.); passed 2nd into the Woods and Forests' Department, India; appointed Assistant Conservator of Forests November 1908.

= Olive Muriel, da. of Percy Rowland Cripps of Winford Manor, co. Somerset, Esq., J.P.; mar. at St. John's Church, Lucknow, India, 3 April 1911.

Bernard Edward Smythies (24), born at Dehra Dun, India, 9 Dec. 1886 and baptized at St. Thomas's Church, Dehra Dun, 18 Feb. 1887; educated at Cheltenham College, from which he passed into the Royal Military Academy, Woolwich; gazetted 2nd Lieut. in the Royal Engineers 1905, and promoted Lieut. 13 Feb. 1908.

Frances Enid (25), born at Masuri, India, 22 June 1889 and baptized at Christ Church, Masuri, in Sep. following.

C | A

Frederick Smythies (26), born at Sutton Bonnington, co. Notts, 21 June 1849 and baptized at St. Peter's Church, Hathern, 29 July 1849; Estanciero in the Argentine; died at Berwick Bassett 1896. — Harriet, da. of John Egremont of Doncaster, co. York, Esq.; mar. at Christ Church, Doncaster, 30 April 1873.

Walter James Smythies (27), born at Sutton Bonnington, co. Notts, 16 Aug. 1851 and baptized at Hathern 28 Sep. 1851; Estanciero in the Argentine; died in South America 1898.

Mary Emily (28), born at Sutton Bonnington 21 July 1852 and baptized at Hathern 29 August following; married at St. Peter's Church, Hathern, 24 April 1873, W. John Rivington of 21 Gledhow Gardens, S. Kensington, Esq., and has issue one son and two daus.

Beatrice Inez (29), born 12 April 1881 and bapt. at La Independencia in May following; married Henry Holmes Jellett (son of the Provost of Trinity Coll., Dublin), M.I.C.E., at Christ Church, Seoni Chappara, Central Provinces, India, 4 Nov. 1892, and has issue (1910) a son and a daughter.

Marian Eva (30), born at La Independencia 20 June 1883 and there bapt. in Nov. following; mar. Frank Woods in Natal and has issue (1910) two sons.

Ernest Dudley Smythies (31), born 29 April 1887 and baptized at Rosario 19 May 1887; Cadet on H.M.S. "Conway" 1903; an officer in the British India Co.'s service (1910).

Eric Smythies (32), born 18 September 1888.

Hilda (33), born 1 June 1890. Living (1910) with her sister Marian Woods.

George Egremont Smythies (34), born at Las Turbias 1 February 1874 and baptized in the Province of Santa Fé, South America; received into the Church at Hathern 13 January 1878; went to South America; still there and unmarried 1910.

Herbert Powell Smythies (35), born at Las Turbias 21 Feb. 1875 and baptized at Rosario in the Province of Santa Fé, S. America; received into the Church at Hathern 13 January 1878; went to South America, where he married; died in the Argentine early in 1901. — Clotilde, da. of Señor E. Batteron.

Wilfred March Smythies (36), born at Las Turbias 28 August 1876 and bapt. in the Province of Santa Fé; received into the Church at Hathern 13 January 1878; died unmarried 1 May 1898, off the Gold Coast, and was buried at sea.

Herbert Smythies (35A).

C | A

Edward Powell Smythies (37) of Springfield Lawn, Cheltenham, Commander R.N., born at Sutton Bonnington 17 Feb. 1854 and baptized at Hathern; entered the Royal Navy as Cadet 1867, promoted Lieut. 16 April 1878, and retired as Commander 17 Feb. 1899. = Constance Caroline, da. of Major-General John Welchman, Indian Army; married at St. Phillip's Church, South Kensington, 25 Sep. 1889.

Frances Elizabeth Etheldreda (38), born at Sutton Bonnington 21 Dec. 1855 and baptized at Hathern 27 Jan. 1856; married at St. Peter's Church, Hathern, 24 Sep. 1881, Lewis Walter Marshall of Nottingham, Esq., M.D., and has issue one son and two daus.

Harold Parkinson Smythies (39), born at Sutton Bonnington 31 Dec. 1857 and baptized at Hathern 7 February 1858; died 20 February 1877, and was bur. at Hathern.

Robert Smythies (40), born 6 Aug. and baptized 24 Aug. 1740-41 (?); died young.

Francis Smythies (41) of Headgate House, Colchester, co. Essex, born 21 Aug. 1742; bapt. at All Saints' Church, Colchester, 21 September following; twenty years Town Clerk of Colchester; appointed Recorder of Colchester 1787-8 (memorial window, Town Hall); became Patron of Alpheton on the death of his father 1776; died 27 July 1798 and is buried at St. Michael's, Mile End, in the family vault. = Jane Strange, da. of William Norfolk of Cambridge; sold the living of Alpheton to Rev. Thomas Dickinson, who became Rector there in 1816; born 28 December 1743; married at All Saints' Church, Cambridge, 26 Feb. 1771; died 21 June 1824 and is buried at St. Michael's, Mile End, in the family vault.

Jane (42), born 17 May 1781 and baptized 9 July following at St. Mary's, Colchester; married Gilbert Affleck, Esq., Lieut.-Colonel Suffolk Militia, and nephew of Sir Edmund Affleck, 1st Bart.; left issue Gilbert and Fanny, afterwards Baroness Hugo de Linden; died 22 August 1845, and buried with her husband at St. Marylebone Church, London.

—

Mary Ann (43), born in St. Peter's Parish, Colchester, 5 Oct. 1773, and bapt. 27th same month; married, 1796, Sackville Frederick Gwynne of Glanbrane Park, co. Carmarthen, Esq., and had issue; buried at Glanbrane, Llandovery.

D

Charlotte (44), born 20 Dec. 1771; died unmarried; bur. at St. Pancras, London.

—

Jane (45), born 2 October 1774; died 8 June 1775; buried at Mile End, Colchester.

—

Elizabeth (46), born 11 Oct. 1775; died in London; buried at St. Pancras.

Palmer Smythies—two sons of that name (47). The first born 1 March 1777; died 12 June 1777; buried at Mile End. The second, born 16 March 1778; died 28 May 1790; buried in the vault at Mile End.

—

Edmund Walcot Smythies (48), born 19 December 1782; an officer in H.E.I. Company's service; died at sea off Madeira 26 May 1810; unmarried.

—

Harriet (49), born 7 October 1785; died unmarried 11 January 1812; buried in the vault at Mile End.

D

William Smythies (50), born in St. Peter's Parish, Colchester, 29 October, and bapt. 10 December 1772; held an office in the Customs, and lived at 19 Tavistock Square, London; died s.p. 12 February 1835; buried at St. Pancras, N.W. (M.I.)

= Grace, da. of Thomas Richards of Newport, Monmouthshire; d. 22 May 1847, aged 77; bur. St. Pancras, N.W. (M.I.)

Francis Smythies (51) of Headgate House, Colchester, and 20 Hereford Street, Park Lane, London, born 14 November 1779; twenty years Town Clerk of Colchester (sworn in Jan. 1820); Mayor of Colchester 1811-12; Patron of the living of Little Bealings, co. Suffolk; died at 20 Hereford Street, Park Lane, 13 May 1840; buried at St. Mary's-at-the-Walls, Colchester, in the family vault. Will dated 15 April 1837 and proved in P.C.C. 12 August 1840.

= Caroline, da. of John Dale of Hatton Garden and Greenwich, Esq., M.D.; married at Greenwich 14 November 1809; died at Bishop Storton, Herts, 11 October 1851, in her 70th year, and buried in the family vault at St. Mary's-at-the-Walls, Colchester.

Francis Smythies (52) of Headgate House, Colchester, born 7 April 1811; three times Mayor of Colchester; died at Headgate House 18 May 1888 and buried in the family vault at St. Mary's-at-the-Walls, Colchester. In addition to Headgate House Francis Smythies owned the following: "The Hill House," Lexden, Essex, the manor of Overhall and Netherhall, Dedham, Essex; farms at Boxted, at St. Osyth (Brazier's), and at Ardleigh; all near Colchester.

= Harriet Jane, eldest da. of Capt. Edmund Gardiner of Remenham Lodge, co. Essex, late 13th Light Dragoons, J.P.; married at Remenham, co. Berks, 16 December 1841; died at Headgate House 11 November 1871, aged 49, and buried in the family vault at St. Mary's-at-the-Walls, Colchester, 17 November.

Caroline Elizabeth (53), born 9 November 1814; married George Edward Tompson of Dene House, Yarmouth, Esq., 1840; died at Tiplands, Stratford, Suffolk, without issue, 1 July 1844 and buried at St. Mary's-at-the-Walls, Colchester, in the family vault. Mural monument.

Francis Smythies (54), born 1845 and died at Walton, aged four months, 19 August 1845; buried in the family vault at St. Mary's-at-the-Walls, Colchester.

Frank Borthwick Smythies (55) of Headgate House, Colchester, born 11 Sep. 1851.

= Florence, eldest da. of Rev. R. J. Howard Rice, Vicar of Sutton Courtenay; 2nd cousin of her husband and grandda. of Capt. Hon. Charles Leonard Irby, son of the 2nd Lord Boston; married at Sutton Courtenay 7 June 1877.

Emily (56), died unmarried at Hill House, Lexden, in November 1855; buried in the family vault at St. Mary's-at-the-Walls, Colchester.

E F

E | F

Fanny Jane (57), died unmarried 14 January 1886 and is buried at Lexden.

Rosa (58), married, 14 February 1881, Frank Mangles of The Barrows, Charles Hill, co. Surrey, Esq., and has issue one son Cecil Gardiner, Lieut. 20th Hussars (1910).

Edmund Smythies (59), died young.

—

Francis Smythies (60), born 1845; died, aged four months, 19 August 1845.

Margaret Charlotte (61), mar. at St. George's, Hanover Square, 22 October 1884, Samuel J. St. Clere Raymond of Belchamp Hall, co. Essex, Esq., J.P. for Essex, and has issue one son Samuel Philip St. Clere Raymond of Belchamp Hall, born 1886.

Jane Harriet (62), born 26 Feb. 1820; married 1842 William Warwick Hawkins of Alresford Hall, co. Essex, Esq., M.P. for Colchester and D.L.; died s.p. 27 July 1908.

Charles Norfolk Smythies (63) of The Turrets, Colchester, born 1814; D.C.L. Trinity College, Oxford; called to the Bar; afterwards took Holy Orders and became Curate of St. Mary's-at-the-Walls, Colchester; died at Herbeir House, Penzance, 6 December 1847; bur. at Colchester in the family vault at St. Mary's, where there is a tablet.

Isabella, da. of Admiral Sir Eaton Stannard Travers, R.N., K.H., of Ditchingham Lodge, near Yarmouth, co. Norfolk; married at Yarmouth 29 June 1842; survived her husband and married in 1858 Rev. George Alston, Rector of Studland; died 9 January 1883 and buried at Studland.

Henry Travers Smythies (64), born 1843; died 2 Feb. 1854.

Charles Alan Smythies (65), born in London 6 August 1844; A.B. 1867, A.M. 1871, S.T.P. 1884 Trinity College, Cambridge; many years Curate and afterwards (1880) Vicar of Roath, Cardiff; consecrated Bishop of the Universities' Mission to Central Africa in St. Paul's Cathedral on St. Andrew's Day 1883; on the reorganization of the Central African Bishoprics was made Bp. of Zanzibar; died unmarried and was buried at sea 800 miles from Aden on his way to England from Zanzibar, May 1894.

Margaret Emilia, da. of Rev. Edward Holland, Rector of Camerton, Bath; mar. 13 Dec. 1881; died 25 October 1882 at Queensferry, N.B. 1st wife.

G

Palmer Kingsmill Smythies (66) of The Turrets, Colchester, born 9 April 1847, Captain R.N., J.P.; entered the Royal Navy as Cadet 1861; promoted Commander 30 June 1885 and retired as Captain 6 Nov. 1896; served in the Zulu War, 1879 (medal with clasp); was Naval Transport Officer in Natal 1881, and served in the Soudan Campaign 1884-5 (mentioned in despatches, medal and star).

H

Elizabeth Anne, da. of Leonard Fosbrooke of Ravenstone Hall, co. Leicester, Esq., J.P., D.L.; married at the Parish Church, Ravenstone, by Bp. Smythies, 23 October 1890. Descended through her great-grandmother Anne Fosbrooke (*née* Winstanley) from Lady Elizabeth Mortimer and her husband Lord Percy (Hotspur). 2nd wife.

F

G | H | F

Lancelot Alan Smythies (67). Lieut. R.N., born at Queensferry, N.B., 3 Oct. 1882; entered the Royal Navy as Cadet 15 May 1898; promoted Lieut. 30 June 1904.

Yorick Palmer Fosbrooke Smythies (68), born 9 June 1892; died 24 July 1892.

Francis Palmer Smythies (69), born at Sandgate, co. Kent, 20 April 1900; baptized at Cheriton Church 23 June 1900. Has Plantagenet descent through his mother (see above).

Hariette Maria, da. of Edward Gordon of Sunning Hill, co. Berks, Esq.; married at St. Mary's, Bryanstone Square, 3 March 1842. 1st wife.

= William Yorick Smythies (70) of Algarkirk Hall, co. Lincoln, born 10 October 1816; educated at Shrewsbury College; A.B. 1839, Trinity College, Oxon; Vicar of Shilbottle, co. Northumberland, 1844—1849; Vicar of Buckland in Dover 1849—56; Curate of Weeley, co. Essex, 1876—93; Rector of W. Mersey, co. Essex, 1893—97; Rector of Algarkirk, co. Lincoln, 1897—1910; died at Algarkirk Hall 2 July 1910.

= Anna Maria, da. of Capt. Henry Fage Belson, R.N.; married at St. John's, Paddington, 6 Nov. 1883. 2nd wife.

Palmer Smythies (71), born 5 Nov. 1815; died 1831.

—

Ellen (72), born 5 Aug. 1813; died unmar. 21 Jan. 1833.

—

Elizabeth Matilda (73), b. 27 March 1818; died unmarried 10 August 1833.

Ellen (74). born 1 Jan. 1846; died unmarried 1866.

Yorick Gordon Smythies (75), born 15 June 1847; an engineer; died unmar. 1882.

William Gordon Smythies (76) of Richmond, co. Surrey, born 19 Feb. 1849; called to the Bar at the Inner Temple; died 1909.

= Charlotte, da. of Rev. Thomas Keble, Vicar of Bisley, co. Gloucester, and niece of Rev. John Keble, author of "The Christian Year."

Frank Gordon Smythies (77), born 23 October 1850; died unmarried 1876.

Violet Mary Gordon (78), born 1870.

Genealogical Notes

TO THE

Pedigree of the Smythies Family.

THE SMYTHES* OF WRINGTON AND WYKE COURT, YATTON, CO. SOMERSET.

(1) Willus Smithes de Wrington in com̃ Somset de familia eodem no'ie in com̃ Lancaster.

(2) Johannes Smythes.

Will'us Smythes de Wyke in com̃ Som'set & de Aula R3 (see 27, below).

. . . . . fil. . . . . Godlowe de Bristow mercatoris.

Joh'es Smythes filius & hæres. (See 32, below.)

Georgius Smithes de London. (See 33, below.)

The above pedigree is recorded in Vincent MS. 141,111, which professes to be a copy of the Visitation of Somerset in 1573. Nothing more is known of (1) and (2). The will of Will'ns Smythes de Wyke (27) was proved in 1585, and his sons Joh'es and Georgius are mentioned therein (see below).

(3) The will of Robert Smythes of Bristol, dated 30 July 1585, contains the following: "I give and bequeath unto Elizabeth my wife the halfe of all mye household stuffe, my lesser silver salte double guilt . . . . my percell guilt bowle . . . . etc. . . . . and in consideration that she will bring uppe the child Thomas Smithes whom I have taken to bringe uppe at scoole in learninge and maintayne him clenely and well . . . . I give unto her twentye pounds yerely to be paide oute of the personage of Wrington . . . . and doe give and leave the same to Jessey my sonne that he shall take good order for the same and for the childe brought uppe as he himselfe was wherewith I charge him as deeply as a father maye his sonne." The relationship of the child Thomas Smithes is not mentioned. The will continues: "I give unto my Aunte Margaret Bolton twentye five shillinges eight pence to be paide yerely out of the personage of Wrington . . . . to my neighbour Thomas Coleman . . . . my black satin doublett uncut (and) my best velvet night cappe to be delivered immediately uppon my decease . . . . unto Joane Whoper my wives daughter my second best gowne faced with velvet and the rest of my goods move-

* In the early (Somersetshire) portion of the pedigree the spelling Smythes has been adopted, except in quotations, this being apparently the form of the name usually preferred by members of the family, but in the documents quoted it will be seen that the spelling varied greatly, the forms Smithes, Smithies, Smythes, Smythies, Smethes, and Smeethes all being used. The last form Smeethes probably indicates most nearly the way in which the name was pronounced.

able and unmoveable I doe give and bequeath to Jessey my sonne whome I make myne executor . . . . and I do ordayne and make my good cozens Mr George Badram and John Smithes the sonne of George Smithes my brother overseers . . . . givinge them full power . . . . duringe the tyme of my said sonne's beinge in the Queenes maiesties service in Ireland." (12, Windsor.)

That Robert Smythes was the brother of Willus Smythes de Wyke, and consequently son of Johannes Smythes is shewn by the will of William, dated 1584 (8, Windsor); that his wife was a widow named Elizabeth Whoper with a daughter named Joane, and that he had a son Jessey, is shewn by his own will quoted above.

(4) George Smythes of Wrington, his son John, and several of his grandchildren are referred to in Harl. MS. 1141, fo. 31, collated with 1445, fo. 49b, and 1559, fo. 161 [See (7) and (15 to 21), below.] That George Smythes was the brother of William Smythes de Wyke and therefore son of Johannes Smythes, is shewn by the will of William Smythes de Wyke, dated 1584 (8, Windsor). An entry recording the burial of George Smith [*sic*] at Wrington on 22 July 1590 in the parish registers probably refers to George Smythes. He certainly was alive in 1584, since his brother William made him overseer of his will in that year.

(5) Edward Smythes, William, George, and Robert Smythes are all referred to in the will of Thomas Smythes of Ubleight, dated 1567 (12, Babington), as his brothers. Their relationship to each other and to Johannes Smythes their father is thus established. A bequest in the same will "to my brother Edward's daughter" shews that Edward was married and had a child, but neither the name of the wife nor of the daughter is given.

(6) Jessey Smythes is referred to in the will of his father Robert Smythes (3) quoted above, also in the will of his uncle Thomas Smythes (22) as "my brother Robert's child."

(7) John Smythes of Wrington is shewn by the Harl. MS. 1141, fo. 31, etc. (see 4, above), to have been the son of George Smythes of Wrington; to have married Joane, daughter of . . . . Dorrington, and to have had a son John, æt. 25 in 1623, and six daughters. There is a short pedigree at the Heralds' College embodying similar information, and in addition shewing that John Smythes of Wrington bore the same arms and crest as his cousin George Smythes the Alderman (see 31, below), but with a crescent for second branch. George Smythes the Alderman refers to him in his will, dated 1614, as his cozen John Smythes of Wrington, and Robert Smythes of Bristol (3) also refers to him in his will, dated 1581, as "John Smithes the sonne of George Smithes mye brother."

The will of John Smythes, dated 6 June 1626, is a valuable document. It confirms the information given in Harl. MSS. regarding his children, and supplements it by giving the Christian name of the daughter married to James Bisse as Mary, the Christian name of the daughter married to Nicholas Harvey as Sarah, the Christian name of his son John's wife as Sara, the Christian name of the husband of his daughter Judith as John, and further, by recording the marriage of his daughter Joane (shewn as unmarried in Harl. MSS.) to Richard Chichester. In it the testator wills "to be buried in the church of Wrington neere unto the place where my sonne John Smithes was lately buried," and makes bequests to "the poore of Wrington; Johane my wife; my cosen William Strode; my son-in-law John Cope; Elizabeth Godwyn my daughter, the wife of Robert Godwyn; my daughter Sara Harvie, wife of Nicholas Harvie; my daughters Jane Barnard, wife of Edward Barnard, gent.; Mary Bisse, wife of James Bisse, gent.; Johane Chichester, wife of Richard Chichester, gent.; and Judith Taverner, wife of John Taverner, gent.; Susan Passion my kinswoman; my brother-in-law John Bickombe, gent.; my daughter-in-law Mary Cope; my daughter-in-law Sara Smithes, a widowe; my grandchild Johane Strode, etc.

Proved by Joane Smythes the widow at London on 2 September 1626. (109, Hele.)

The will of Joane Smythes of Wrington, widow of the above, is dated 2 May 1638. In it, after expressing a wish to be buried in the church of Wrington "before my seat," she makes bequests "unto my daughter Elizabeth Godwin, my daughter Mary Cope, my daughter Jane Barnard, my daughter Sarah Diar, my daughter Joane Chichester, my daughter Judith Tavernor; my grandchildren Edward Godwin, Sarah Harvey, Elizabeth Godwin, Anna Godwin, Joane Godwin, and Thomas Godwin; two daughters Katherine and Joane; my daughter Mary Bysse; . . . . my sonn-in-lawe Edward Barnard and my grandson William Strode to be overseers.

Witnessed by Edw. Barnard and George Foorde, and proved 2 July 1639 in P.C.C. by Mary Bisse, daughter and executrix named.

N.B.—John Smythes refers to John Cope as his son-in-law and Mary Cope as his daughter-in-law; Joane Smythes refers to Mary Cope as her daughter. From this it seems likely that Mary Cope was a daughter of Joane Smythes by a previous marriage. A daughter, Sarah Diar, is also mentioned by Joane Smythes, but not by her husband under that name; she is, however, probably identical with Sarah Harvie, who may have become a widow and remarried in the interval between the wills. A daughter Katherine left £10 by Joane Smythes is not mentioned by John Smythes, and her name has not been included in the pedigree. The Parish Registers of Wrington, however, record that "Katherine d. of John Smythes" was baptized there 16 June 1602. A granddaughter Johane Strode is mentioned by John Smythes and a grandson William Strode by Joane Smythes. These may have been children of Katherine Smythes above mentioned, but her marriage is not recorded at Wrington.

(8) Thomas Smythes. The Parish Registers at Wrington record that "Thomas s. of George Smithes" was baptized 26 May 1555, and that on 13 February 1570 "Thomas Smithies" was buried.

(9) Timothy Smythes. The Parish Registers at Wrington record the baptism of "Tymothye s. of George Smythe(s)" on 14 December 1565, and the burial of "Timothy Smythes" 1 October 1566.

(10) George Smythes. The Parish Registers at Wrington record the baptism of "George s. of George Smithes" on 11 November 1569, and the burial of "George Smythe(s)" on 23 August 1570.

(11) William Smythes. The Parish Registers at Wrington record the baptism of "William s. of George Smithes" on 7 October 1576. Between this date and 1626 there is no record of a William Smythes having been buried at Wrington. He is not referred to in the will of his brother Gideon (1609) or the will of his brother John (1626), and no further information regarding him has yet been obtained. He may have gone to London or the eastern counties, and, marrying at about the age of twenty-three, become the father of William Smythies of Gosfields. Having regard to all the ascertained facts this seems most probable.

(12) Gideon Smythes. The Parish Registers at Wrington record the baptism of "Gedion s. of George Smithe(s)" on 5 June 1579, and the burial of "Gideon Smithies" on 30 September 1609. His will, dated 12 September and proved P.C.C., 17 November 1609 (99, Dorset), shews that his wife's Christian name was Elizabeth, and that he had a son living named George (see 14, below).

(13) Edward Smythes. The Parish Registers at Wrington record that "Edward s. of George Smithes" was baptized 5 June 1583. Between this date and 1626 there is no record of an Edward Smythes being buried at Wrington. He is

not referred to in the will of his brother Gideon (1609) or the will of his brother John (1626), and nothing more is known regarding him.

(14) George Smythes is mentioned in the will of his father Gideon Smythes (1609), who died at the age of thirty. Nothing more is known regarding him.

(15) Jane Smythes, one of the six daughters of John Smythes of Wrington, is mentioned in Harl. MS. 1141, fo. 31, etc. (see 4 and 7, above). She was married to Edward Barnard at Wrington on 28 December 1606 (Par. Reg. Wrington), and both she and her husband are mentioned in her father's will (1626).

(16) Elizabeth Smythes, one of the six daughters of John Smythes of Wrington, is mentioned in Harl. MS. 1141, fo. 31, etc. (see 4 and 7, above). The Parish Registers record that "Elizabeth d. of John Smithes" was baptized at Wrington on 22 June 1595. Her father's will shews that at the time of his death (1626) she was married to Robert Godwyn (or Goodwyn), and her mother's will (1638) gives the names of her children Edward, Elizabeth, Anna, Joane, and Thomas. The name of Robert Goodwyn is of interest owing to the fact that William Smythies of Witnesham (PEDIGREE A, 10) by his will, dated 1714, made his "dear friend Mr Robert Goodwin" executor of his will. William Smythies was born in 1635, and it seems likely that the Robert Goodwyn he mentions may have been a son of Robert Goodwyn and Elizabeth Smythes, born in or after 1638.

(17) John Smythes, æt. 25 in 1623, is shewn by Harl. MS. 1141, fo. 31, etc. (see 4 and 7, above) to have been the son of John Smythes of Wrington, and to have married a daughter of . . . . Fowen of Bristol. The Parish Registers of Wrington record that he was buried there on 4 May 1626. His father refers to him in his will, dated 6 June 1626, as "lately buried," and also mentions his widow Sara. It is evident from this will that John Smythes, jun., and Sara Fowen had no children.

In "Alumni Ox.," iv., John Smythes is recorded as having matriculated at Brasenose College, Oxford, 26 May 1609, and become a Student at the Middle Temple 1611.

(18) Mary Smythes, one of the six daughters of John Smythes of Wrington, is referred to as "a da." married to James Bisse in Harl. MS. 1141, fo. 31, etc. (see 4 and 7, above). The Parish Registers record that "Mary d. of John Smithes" was baptized at Wrington 21 October 1599. Her father's will shews that her name was Mary, and that at the time of his death (1626) she was married to James Bisse. She proved her mother's will, dated 1638, on 2 February 1639.

(19) Sarah Smythes, one of the six daughters of John Smythes of Wrington, is referred to as "a da." married to Nicho. Harvey in Harl. MS. 1141, fo. 31, etc. (see 4 and 7, above). The Parish Registers record that "Sarah d. of John Smithes" was baptized at Wrington 12 February 1597-8. Her father's will shews that her name was Sarah, and that at the time of his death (1626) she was married to Nicholas Harvey. Her mother's will (1638) refers to her and to her daughter Sarah.

(20) Judith Smythes, one of the six daughters of John Smythes of Wrington, is mentioned in Harl. MS. 1141, fo. 31 (see 4 and 7, above). The Parish Registers record that "Judith d. of John Smeethes" was baptized at Wrington 24 June 1608, and that she was married to John Tavernor at Wrington on 1 January 1622. (From this it would appear that she was under 14 when married.) Both she and her husband are mentioned in the will of her father (1626).

(21) Joane Smythes, one of the six daughters of John Smythes of Wrington, is mentioned as unmarried in Harl. MS. 1141, fo. 31, etc. (see 4 and 7, above).

The Parish Registers record that "Johanna d. of John Smythes" was baptized at Wrington 22 September 1605, and that she was married to Richard Chichester at Wrington on 22 May 1625. Both she and her husband are mentioned in the will of her father (1626).*

(22) Thomas Smythes of Ubleight (Ubley, near Bristol), co. Somerset, in his will dated 10 March 1567, after expressing his wish to be buried in the church of Ubleight, makes the following bequests: "..... to William Busshe (and others), each 20*s*.; .... to my brother William Smythes' children, my brother George Smythes' children, and my brother Robert's child, £40, equally divided; .... to my brother Edward's daughter 40*s*.; .... to Thomas my son all my lands, tenements, rents, reversions, and services in Axbridge, Cheddar, and Compton for life, with remainder to my son John and his heirs for ever; .... to the said Thomas £200 at 21; .... to George my son all my lands and tenements in Boltonsborough for life, with remainder to John my son and his heirs for ever; also £200 to the said George at 21; .... to my son John £400 at 21, also my lease of my manor house in Ubleight and of the park there with the lands, etc., provided always that Elizabeth my wife have the profit thereof during her life; .... to my said four brothers my lease of the manor of Dreiton to the use of my daughter Susan and to the child my wife goeth withal; .... my brother Robert Smythes to have my interest in the parsonage of Wrington; .... my tenants of Balchborowe; .... Elizabeth my wife, whom I make executrix, to have the residue of my goods; .... my said four brothers, John Walche, and Thomas Williams to be overseers."

Witnessed by William Busshe, William Hawll (?), William Sallwey, and Ellen Preston, and proved in P.C.C., 1 June 1568, by Justinian Kydd, proctor for Elizabeth Smythes the relict and executrix. (12, Babington.)

(23) Thomas Smythes.

(24) John Smythes.

(25) George Smythes.

(26) Susan Smythes.

Children of Thomas Smythes of Ubleight (22), and mentioned by him in his will quoted above as under 21. Any one of these three sons may have been the father, or grandfather, of William Smythies of Gosfields.

(27) William Smythes of the Court of Wyke in the parish of Yatton, co.

* The following entries in the Parish Registers at Wrington, in addition to those quoted above, evidently refer to members of the family :—

BAPTISMS.

Jone d. of William Smithes, 20 February 1543.
Edith Smithes, 21 February 1546.
Martha Smithes, 3 November 1564.
Robart s. of Jone (?) Smithes, 30 October 1567.

MARRIAGES.

John Kent and Agnes Smythes, 26 June 1552.
William Shepparde and Maud Smythes, 9 February 1555.
John Williams and Gwend(ol)ine Smithes, 17 May 1571.
John Allen and Doritye Smithes, 11 November 1583.
John Prigg and Martha Smithes, 11 September 1586.
Robert Egriment and Agnes Smithes, 4 November 1593.

BURIAL.

Jone Smythes, 30 June 1553.

There are also some other entries which *may* refer to the family, in which the name is spelt Smyth, Smithe, etc.

Somerset, is mentioned in the Vincent MS. 141,111 (see 1 and 2, above) as the son of Johannes Smythes and grandson of Willus Smithes de Wrington. In his will, dated 3 September 1584-5, bequests are made as follow : ". . . . unto Jone my wiffe all those goodes which I haue in Glastenbury which were hers before tyme; . . . . unto my sonne John Smithes of Compton my clocke withe the bell, etc. ; . . . . to John Smithes of Austen Sutton* fyve markes of lawfull moneye of Englande ; . . . . to William my sonne thre score and eleven poundes of lawfull moneye of Englande ; . . . . unto Thomas Earle thelder my best blacke cloke ; . . . . unto Jone my saide wiffe my littell blacke mare, one macer silver parcell gilt and one silver cuppe white and angilted. All the reste of my goodes not given nor bequeathed, moveable and unmoveable, I give and bequeathe unto George Smethes and unto William Smethes my sonnes, whome I make and ordeyne my whole and sole executors . . . . I doe ordayne, make, and appointe my brothers Robert Smithes and George Smethes, my cosen John Busshe of Undcombe and Nicholas Mors my neighbour, overseers ; . . . . my will is that yf either of my sonnes, that is to saye George Smethes or William Smethes, happen to departe this naturall life before he come to the full age of one and twentye yeares,† that then his saide porcion so dyeinge do remayne to the longest lyver of the twayne ; . . . . my will is that my sonnes John Smethes and Thomas Parmynter‡ shall see and provyde that my wiffe be well used," etc.

Proved by George Smithes and William Smethes, sons, in P.C.C., 26 February 1585-6. (8, Windsor.)

(28) William Smythes was the third son of William Smythes of Wyke Court, and with his elder brother George proved his father's will (see 27, above). The two brothers were joint residuary legatees, and a dispute may have arisen between them as to the division of the property, or William may have died ; but however that may be, no mention is made by George in his will, dated 1614, of either of his brothers John or William or of any children of theirs. Either John or William may have been the father of William Smythies of Gosfields.

(29) . . . . Smythes, a daughter of William Smythes of Wyke Court, married to Thomas Parmynter, whom William Smythes refers to in his will as his son (see 27, above).

(30) John Smythes of Compton, son of William Smythes of Wyke Court (see 27 and 28, above). The Parish Registers of Wrington record the baptism of a John Smithes 22 June 1544, who may have been John Smythes of Compton.

(31) George Smythes (so spelt in the signature to his will) was born *circa* 1563.§ He was admitted to Gray's Inn 14 March 1608-9 (Adm. Reg. Gray's Inn). A member of the Goldsmiths' Company, he was Prime Warden in 1610-11, and Alderman of Bridge from 30 April 1611 till his death in 1615. In 1611 he was elected Sheriff of London, and there is a note in the records of the Goldsmiths' Company that a gratuity of £100 was given to him on his election "towards the tryming of his house and other charges in the time of his Shrievalty." His arms (*Argent, a chevron azure between three oak-leaves vert, each charged with an acorn or*) were exemplified and a crest granted to him (*A demi-arm azure and hand proper, holding a branch of oak-leaves with acorns or, set in a wreath of his colours*) on 9 March

* Probably the same person as John Smythes of Wrington, whose father George Smythes of Wrington was still alive in 1584.

† See note to (31), below.

‡ Son-in-law.

§ He was recorded on his monument in St. Mary's Steyning as aged 52 when he died, 11 July 1615, but in his father's will, dated 3 September 1584-5, he is spoken of as under age. If he was 52 when he died it is obvious that he must have been 21 before 11 July 1584. It may be that he was not 52, but in his 52nd year at the time of his death, or possibly his father's will was drafted some little time before it was signed and dated.

1602. This document, signed by William Dethick, Garter Principal King of Arms, and William Camden, Clarencieux King of Arms,* is now, and has been for generations, in possession of the Essex family of Smythies, descended from William Smythies of Gosfields (Vicar of Belchamp Walter, co. Essex, in 1623). In March 1869, being then in possession of Francis Smythies, Esq., of Headgate House, Colchester, it was published in "Miscellanea Genealogica et Heraldica" (Series I., Part XI., p. 96); it is now the property of his son. In the grant George Smythes is described as "of ye Court of Wike in the Countie of Somerset, gent., descended of that name in the Countie of Lancaster." From this it would appear that by 1602 he was in full possession of Wike Court, which by his father's will was, with all other property, except certain legacies and annuities, left jointly to George and his brother William, the inference being that William had either died or sold his rights to his brother. As regards his descent in the County of Lancaster, we find this referred to also in the Vincent MS. quoted above, and since there are frequent mentions of the name in early records of the northern counties of Northumberland, York, and Lancaster, there seems no justification for concluding that the descent was merely conjectural.†

On 12 April 1588 a licence (Mar. Lic. Chester and London) was granted for the marriage of George Smythes, described as "of St Mathew, Friday Street, Goldsmith," and "Sara Woolhouse, spinster, of St Magnus, London, da. of Anthony Woolhouse, haberdasher, deceased, gen.," also of St. Magnus, London, and of Chapwell, co. Derby.

The Funeral Certificate of George Smithes (College of Arms, Book I., 16, p. 372b) shews that he died in July 1615, and was buried at St. Mary's Steyning on 10 August following; that he had four sons, Arthur (the eldest), William, and two named George, who died young, also a daughter Hester, who married Christopher Eyre, Esq., of Wilts, Citizen and Merchant of London, and a daughter Elizabeth, who married Edward Semster (Anne, Frances, and Goodliffe are not mentioned). His wife is described as Sara, daughter of Anthoné Wollis [*sic*] of the county of Derby, gent., late Citizen and Haberdasher of London. His son William is recorded as chief mourner at the funeral, and it is stated that he left a will.

George Smythes' will, dated 25 February 1614, is an interesting document of great length. By it he leaves, with certain provisos regarding a life interest to his wife, etc., the manors of Ladysbury and Obden, co. Worcester, to his son Arthur, and the manor of Templeton in Berkshire to his son William. No mention is made of the Wike Court estate, which had presumably been sold. To the Goldsmiths' Company he bequeaths "one guilt Standynge Cupp of the value of thirty and five pounds with my name and armes to be set thereupon" (this is no longer in possession of the Company and was no doubt melted down with other plate during the Civil War), also a legacy of forty-six pounds, and in addition he directs that a banquet shall be given at Goldsmiths' Hall on the day of his funeral. This

* A fine portrait of William Camden is preserved in the Hall of the Painter-Stainers' Company.

† The following are a few references to the name in the north which seem worth noting:—

In the Roll of Peers, Knights, and Men-at-Arms who were at Agincourt (Hen. V., 1415), Harl. MS. 782, reprinted (1827) by Sir H. Nicholas in his "Story of Agincourt." The Duke of Gloucester with his retynew (Lancas., cxlii.) is mentioned, and among the names, John Smythes.

In "Letters and Papers Foreign and Domestic," Record Office, Henry VIII., vol. iv., Part 2, 1526—1528, p. 1906. Confession of Humphrey Lisle regarding rebellion in Northumberland, 1528. The Book of the Names of the inhabitants of Ryddesdale arranged under surnames, viz., Smythes, six names. The Book of the Names of the inhabitants of Tyndaill, viz., Smythies, six names.

In "A History of the House of Percy," vol. i., pp. 193-4, by Gerald Brenan, the confession of Humphrey Lysle with reference to the rebellion in Northumberland led by his father Sir William Lysle of Felton and William Charleton of Shottlington, is quoted, and the names of the families in rebellion with the numbers of each in arms are given. In Redesdale, according to this account there were two members of the Smythes family amongst the rebels.

In Neve's "Monumenta." Death. John Smythies of York died 8 Jan. 1658, aged 38.

banquet was duly held, and the following memorandum in the books of the Goldsmiths' Company records the event: "12 Jas. I. 1614.* On Tuesday the 11th July instant the Right Worshipful and worthy member of the City, George Smithes, Alderman, departed this transitory life, and on Thursday the 10th August following he was interred in the chauncel of the parish church of St Marye Steyning, there being present at the funeral the Right Honourable the Lord Mayor of the City, with many of the Aldermen, his brethren, and other worshipful persons, who dined at Goldsmiths' Hall that day. The Wardens gave license to Mrs Smithes to have the use of the Hall, plate, linen, and other necessaries for the funeral dinner. The plate, etc., she is to receive by inventory, and re-deliver in good plight, without prejudice or charge to the Company the next day after the funeral at the latest."

The will further contains bequests of a cup value £20 to the city of Bristol; ten pounds to the poor of Wrington and Yatton "at the discretion of my cosen Mr John Smythes of Wrington;" "gownes worth twenty shillings a piece" to fifty-four "poor Goldsmythes;" "ringes with deathes heades worth forty shillings" to "my Lady Pemberton, my Lady Jennynges, my brother Barnard, my brother Woolhouse, my cosen Arthur Salwey, my cosen John Smythes," and several others; and "ringes worth twenty shillings a piece" to "my cosen Susane Grub, my cosen William Smythes," and others.

Besides his sons Arthur and William he mentions his daughter Hester and her husband Christopher Eyre, his daughter Elizabeth and her husband Edward Semster, and his daughter Anne.

The will was proved by Sarah Smythes, the widow, on 18 July 1615 (67, Rudd).

A concise account of George Smythes and his wife Sara Woolhouse, who married secondly General Sir Arthur Savage, is given in "The London and Middlesex Note Book," by W. P. W. Phillimore, M.A., B.C.L. (published 1892).

(32) Sir Arthur Smythes, the eldest son of Alderman George Smythes (Funeral Cert. of George Smithes, Coll. of Arms), was left by his father the manors of Ladysbury and Olden, co. Worcester, also property in Gloucestershire (will of George Smythes, 67, Rudd). He was knighted 26 February 1623-4, and was still living in 1633 ("London and Middlesex Note Book"). In 1631—33 he was Sheriff of Worcester (Calendar of State Papers, 1631—33, p. 88, etc.).

(33) William Smythes of Cardington, co. Bedford (Pedigree, Coll. of Arms, D. 24, 39), son of Alderman George Smythes, was left by his father the manor of Templeton, co. Berks (will of George Smythes, 67, Rudd). He was chief mourner at his father's funeral (Funeral Certificate of George Smithes, College of Arms). Matriculated at St. John's College, Oxford, 19 February 1618, æt. 15 (Alumni Oxoniensis, iv.), and was admitted a student of Gray's Inn 1 August 1619 (Foster's "Gray's Inn Registers"). He proved the will of his mother, Lady Savage (200, Alchin), 3 June 1654. His marriage to Elizabeth, daughter of . . . . Cutts, is recorded in a pedigree at the College of Arms registered by his son William (D. 24, 39).

The above William Smythes may be the same person as William Smythes of Fleet Street, whose will (521, Ruthen), dated 20 November and proved at London 16 December 1657 by Elizabeth Smythes his widow, contains the following:—

"In primis I give and bequeath unto my sonne William Smythes the summe of fiftie pounds. Item I give and bequeath unto my loving sonne in lawe Master Joseph Hobson and unto my loving sone in Lawe Master Robert Tilney the summe of Twenty pounds a peece to buy mourning for themselves and their wives to wear in my remembrance. Item I give and bequeath unto my grandchild

* From this it would appear that George Smythes died on 11 July 1614, not 1615. The inscription on his monument and his funeral certificate at the College of Arms, however, give 1615 as the date, and his will was proved on 18 July 1615.

Elizabeth Winch the summe of three hundred and fiftie pounds . . . . my grandchild Mary Winch (both under 18) . . . . my beloved grandchild John Tilney to binde him an apprentice the sume of one hundred pounds . . . . my grandchild Sarah Tilney . . . . my grandchild Mary Tilney . . . . my grandchild Elizabeth Tilney . . . . I give unto my sonne William Smythes an Annuity of fifty pounds . . . . Item I give and bequeath to my dearly beloved wife Elizabeth Smythes all the remainder of my estate whatsoever as well real as personall . . . . making my said wife Elizabeth sole executrix." Witnesses: Edward Richards, Fran: Wiseman, etc.

N.B.—No mention is made of any children of the testator's son William, which is strange if William of Cardington and William of Fleet Street are the same, for William of Bedford, son of the former, had at least two children, Mary and William [see below (41) and (42)], born before 1657. There are details, however, in the will which suggest that father and son were not on the best of terms.

(34) Hester Smythes, daughter of Alderman George Smythes, is mentioned by her father in his will, also her husband Christopher Eyre of Wiltshire, Citizen and Merchant of London (George Smythes' will, 67, Rudd, and his Funeral Certificate at the College of Arms).

(35) Elizabeth Smythes, daughter of Alderman George Smythes, is mentioned by her father in his will, also her husband Edward Semster of Herts, Citizen and Goldsmith of London (George Smythes' will, 67, Rudd, and his Funeral Certificate, College of Arms).

(36) Anne Smythes, daughter of Alderman George Smythes, is mentioned in her father's will (67, Rudd). She was aged nine in 1615, was about to be married with the consent of the Court in 1624, and was living as Anne Vernon in 1653 (Phillimore's "London and Middlesex Note Book.")

(37) There were two sons named George of Alderman George Smythes who died young (Funeral Certificate at the College of Arms). There were also two daughters, Frances and Goodliffe, who died in their father's lifetime (Phillimore's "London and Middlesex Note Book").

(38) William Smythes of Bedford, son of William Smythes (33), the son of Alderman George Smythes, registered his pedigree from his grandfather (College of Arms, D. 24, 39). In this pedigree the details are very meagre, but we learn from it that William, son of the Alderman, was "of Cardington, co. Bedford," and that he married "Eliz. da. of Cutts," also that William who registered the pedigree had two sisters Eliz. and Mary (39 and 40), and married Mary, daughter of John Manley of Willshamsted, co. Bedford, and that by her he had the following children: Mary, William, æt. 15 anno 1669, John, Richard, Arthur and Mathew (41, 42, 43, 44, 45, and 46).

(39) Elizabeth Smythes and (40) Mary Smythes, sisters of William Smythes of Bedford (College of Arms, D. 24, 39).

(41) Mary Smythes, (42) William Smythes, æt. 15 anno 1669, (43) John Smythes, (44) Richard Smythes, (45) Arthur Smythes, (46) Mathew Smythes, children of William Smythes of Bedford (College of Arms, D. 24, 39).

WALTER BELCHAMP, Co. ESSEX,

Showing the Church, of which the Rev. William Smythies (A.I.) was Vicar in 1623; and Belchamp Hall, the seat of the Raymonds since *c.* 1627.

The house shown in this view dates from the time of Queen Anne and was built on the site of the older hall. It originally had wings, but these were pulled down and are not shown in this view; they were, however, rebuilt about the middle of the 19th Century.

See pp. 31, 51, etc.

From an old Water Colour Drawing in possession of

MRS. RAYMOND, *of Belchamp Hall (née* MARGARET CHARLOTTE MONTAGU SMYTHIES).

PEDIGREE A.

The Smythies of Essex and Suffolk.

(A 1) William Smythies of Gosfields and Walter Belchamp, co. Essex.* The Parish Register of Walter Belchamp, co. Essex, begins in the year 1632 with the baptismal entry of "Wm Smitheis son of William and Ann his wife." A subsequent entry records that this child died and was buried in 1634. In the year 1635 another son was born and named William. The entry is as follows: "1635, Smytheis, William, son of William and Anne his wife. Baptized March 3." The first few entries are followed by a note: "In this year ye Visitors requiring all ye names of children baptized to be written in this (parchment) booke out of ye pap (paper) booke there uppon we goe back to ye yeare 1559," and amongst the entries previous to 1632 is one of the burial of John Smythies, son of William, in 1626. Another entry, recording the baptism of a child named Marie Mathew on 8 October 1643, concludes with the words: "by me William Smythies whoe was inducted July 7th 1623 and left ye Cure this October 8th, 1643." The period during which William Smythies held the living of Walter Belchamp is thus fixed. The Register of Students at Emmanuel College, Cambridge, records that on 4 June 1617 William Smythies was admitted to that College. The date when he took his degree is not mentioned, but the Subscription Book for 1627—44, fo. 78, St. Paul's Cathedral, contains the following entry (translation): "I, William Smythies, Master of Arts, Vicar of Walter Belchamp, admitted to preach and teach God's Word in the church (of Walter Belchamp) and other churches in the Diocese." Signed Gulielmus Smythies, and dated 6 March 1636.

In the return made in 1650 of the Ministers and Elders in the various "Classes" of Essex there is this entry:—

"Gosfield—Rect. Impropriate, £40; Possessor, Lord Dacre; Vicarage, £40; Incumbent, Will. Smythies, by sequestration from John Crosse. He is an able Preaching and Godly Minister. Patron, Lord Dacre." (Lansdowne MS. 459, fo. 128.)

The exact date when William Smythies went to Gosfield is not known, but probably it was between 1647 and 1650.† He held the living till his death in 1652. His burial at Gosfield is thus recorded in the Parish Registers: "William Smythes, Minister of this Parish, buryed September ye 13th, 1652."

The will of William Smythies of Gosfields in the County of Essex, Clerke, dated 26 March 1652, contains the following: ".... First I give to the poore of Walter Belchamp and Gosfields 20s. I gine to Anne my loving wife all that my tenement and lands which I bought of Robert Plum, situate in the said Walter Belchamp and County aforesaid with th'apertenances during her naturall life .... and the remainder to Isaac Smythies my sone and his heires for ever, provided that if my said wife dept this life before my son Willim come to his age of 24

* About 1627 John Raymond, of the Hertfordshire family of that name, bought the Belchamp Hall estate from Sir J. Wentworth, and in 1635 was buried at Belchamp (Berry's "Genealogies," Essex). The families of Smythies and Raymond must therefore have been known to each other at this time, a matter of some interest, having regard to the subsequent intimate connection by marriage between the two families. [See Pedigree A (53, 59, 61, and 66) and Pedigree B (61), also Notes to Pedigree A (61) and Pedigree B (61).]

John Raymond was a member of the County Committee for the selection of "Ministers," and it was probably through him that William Smythies was appointed to Gosfield after his resignation of the living of Belchamp Walter in 1643.

† John Crosse was sequestered in 1644 and his sequestration confirmed before August 1645. The charges against him are set forth in Coles MS., xxviii., pp. 28, 29, Brit. Museum. But between John Crosse and William Smythies there was for a short time an incumbent named John Norton, about whom very little is known. From the following entry in the Gosfield Register it is, however, clear that he was incumbent of Gosfield in 1646: "Mary Norton, the daughter of Mr John Norton, ye Vicor, and Marye, his wife, was baptized ye 9th day of Jully, 1646." (From "Notes on Gosfield," by Rev. H. L. Elliot, Vicar, Par. Mag., 1889.)

years that the rents of the said tenement and lands shall be equally divided between my said sons till Williams said age of foure and twenty yeares. Item I gine to my said wife the rents and profitts of the Tenement and lands which I bought of John Ward and William Allston situate in Water Belchamp aforesaid during her naturall life .... Item I gine unto my said son Isaac two acres of arrable land in the comon fields called Mary Liall comon to him and to his son William and to their heires for ever. Item the said Tenement and lands with orchards (?), garden with aperten'ces I doe give to my sonne Willim and to his heires for ever all excepting the said two acres."

Signed: William Smythies, Richard Pepys,* and John Scott. Proved at Westminster 26 Sept. 1653 by Anne Smythies, the widow (32, Brent).

(A 2) Isaac Smythies of Dagenham was left property in Walter Belchamp by his father William Smythies (A 1). The Register at Emmanuel College, Cambridge, records the entry of Isaac Smythies 18 May 1839. The date when he took his A.B. degree is not given, but he is noted as A.M. 1646.

Newcourt's "Repertorium" gives (p. 203): Dagenham, Vicarii—Isaac Smithies, A.M. 2 Oct. 1663 per mort. Tilney. Isaac Harrison, S.T.P. 13 Oct. 1674 per mort. Smithies. Patroni, Tho. Darcy, Bar.

Ibid. (p. 99). Bromley-parva, Rectory—Isaac Smithies, Cl. 1 Maii 1663 per cess Candler. Joh. Neblet, Cl. 4 Aug. 1664 per cess Smithies. Patroni, Maria, dom Vere, vid. Baroness de Tilbury.

(A 3) John Smythies. The Walter Belchamp Registers record the burial of John Smythies, son of William, in 1626. (See A 1 above.)

(A 4) William Smythies. The Walter Belchamp Registers record the baptism in 1632 of "Smytheis, William, son of William and Ann his wife," and the burial in 1634 of William Smythies, son of William. In the following year, another son having been born, he was also named William in accordance with a common custom of the time. (See A 1 above.)

(A 5 to A 9). See pedigree.

(A 10) William Smythies, son of William Smythies (A 1), is recorded in Emmanuel College Registers as having entered that College in 1651, and taken his A.B. degree in 1659. In 1660 he was presented by Robert Baldock to the Rectory of Tacolneston in Norfolk, and held that living till 1671, when he resigned (Blomfield's "Norfolk," v., 170); after that he was, as is shewn by a family document (Deed of assignment of the Whitehouse and lands in Witnesham in the county of Suffolk by Elizabeth Cremer, *née* Palmer, widow of Robert Cremer, to William Smythies, dated 18 March 1673), for a time resident in and probably Curate of the parish of St. Mary Matfellon, Whitechapel, but during the year 1673 he became Curate-in-charge of the church of St. Giles, Cripplegate, and his name first appears in the church books as Chairman of the Vestry Meeting held on the 17th April of that year. The titular vicar was one of the bishops, but the position was in fact filled by William Smythies, who for over thirty years, when religious feeling ran high and much tact must have been required, conducted the spiritual affairs of this important parish. The last time his name appears as Curate and Chairman of the Vestry is in April 1704. In the following June Samuel Burgis is shewn as Curate and Chairman. The deed quoted above, and others still in

* *Re* Richard Pepys above mentioned. "Diary of Samuel Pepys," 16 June 1664: "With my cousin Richard Pepys upon the 'Change, about supplying us with bewpers (bunting) from Norwich;" and again, 2 April 1662: "Met Mr Sanchy, Smithes, Gale, and Edlin at the Play." William Smythies, Rector of Mile End, Colchester, grandson of the above testator, was Chaplain to the Earl of Sandwich, a kinsman of the diarist.

possession of his descendants, shew that during the time William Smythies was at Cripplegate he gradually acquired a property known as the Whitehouse and lands situated in the parish of Witnesham, co. Suffolk, from his wife's relations, the Palmers, the final deed being a release to him of this property by Charles Palmer, his brother-in-law, dated 24 September 1698. To this property he retired in his old age, and for three years acted as Curate of Witnesham.

On 12 November 1674, as recorded in the register of St. Giles's, Cripplegate, the poet John Milton was buried in that church, and William Smythies, being then Curate-in-charge, presumably performed or at any rate assisted at the ceremony. Tolerant in his views and charitable to all in distress, he suffered much abuse and calumny himself through being kind to those whose religious views were different from his own. His enemies tried to prove that he was disloyal to the throne, because in one of his sermons he spoke with disapproval of "the Prince of this World," and some spiteful people brought it to the ear of the King that he was "an associate with dissenters," in those days a serious accusation, but he managed to hold his own and to continue his good works.

As a preacher and religious controversialist he was well known, and a pamphlet of his entitled "The Benefit of Early Piety," addressed to the three young sons of his friend Sir Nathaniel Hern, first published in 1684, had in 1729 reached a fifteenth edition. He is described on the title-page of this pamphlet as "Morning Lecturer at St Michael, Cornhil, London." With Sir R. l'Estrange ("The Observator"), who seems to have made it his business to attack the bishops and prominent clergy, he had a heated controversy, in the course of which he refers to his experiences before the Restoration, and says when "I had hid myself in a private place in the Essex Hundreds I was routed thence by one of Oliver's Agents because my name was then Malignant." ("Three Replies to the Observator," 1684; "The Benefit of Early Piety," 1684; "Advice to Apprentices," 1687; and other pamphlets, British Museum.)

The following entries occur in the Parish Register at Witnesham :—

"1715. The Revd Mr Wm Smythies, many years Curate of St Giles Cripplegate, in London, and three years Curate of this Parish, was buried in the Churchyard at the Chancell end. June 29."

"1719. Mrs Hephzibah Smythies, Relict of the Reverend Mr Smythies, late of Cripplegate, buried. Aged 84. May 12. She lies in the South Wing of the Church amongst her own Relations the Palmers, a Family of Good Sort and Standing in this Parish tho now reduced."

By his will William Smythies left the Whitehouse, Witnesham, with all the lands thereunto belonging, to Hephzibah his wife "during her life and after her decease to my grandson Palmer Smythies and to his heirs . . . . willing him to pay yearly to my brother-in-law Charles Palmer forty shillings . . . . nevertheless if it shall so happen that his mother Thamar Smythies become a widow then she the said Thamar shall after the death of my said wife have the full rents, etc., excepting the forty shillings . . . . so long as she continues a widow. I give . . . . goods and furniture to my granddaughter Hephzibah Meadows, desiring her to preserve the wrought Bed for her Daughter Hephzibah, now a child. Also I give unto my wife six spoons, five salts, one salver, one Ladle, one porringer, all silver . . . . (annuities here follow) . . . . unto each of my two great-grandchildren James and Hephzibah Meadows a silver tankard, and to their sister Sarah Meadows my silver coffee-pott . . . . unto my grandson Thomas Smythies of Colchester and to his heirs my Coppyhold house . . . . lying in Wittuesham . . . . with all the coppyhold lands adjoining . . . . also I give unto my son Peter Smythies and to his heirs my Coppyhold house lately inhabited by Charles Palmer, with all the coppyhold Lands . . . . lying in Wittnesham . . . . also I give unto my grandchildren Mary Smythies, Dorothy Smythies, and Susan Smythies of Colchester each of them ten pounds . . . . Lastly I give unto my dear friend Mr Robert Goodwin, Rector of Liston in the County of Essex, Twenty pounds and do . . . . appoint him . . . . executor. Dated 9 July

1717 (evidently an error for 1714). Proved at London in P.C.C. 15 August 1715 by Robert Goodwyn, the executor named (166, Fagg).

(A 11) Robert Smythies was born when William Smythies his father was Rector of Tacolneston, and his baptism is recorded in the Parish Register as follows: "Anº 1665. Robertus filius Willielmi Smythies & Hephziba uxoris ejus natus fuit quinto die Novembris baptizatus decimo tertio die ejusdem mensis anº pdicto." The Register of Emmanuel College, Cambridge, contains the following entry: "1684, Jun. 25. Smythies, Robert, S.R. Norf., A.B. 1687."

(A 12) Christopher Smythies was also born when William Smythies his father was Rector of Tacolneston. His baptismal entry in the Parish Register is as follows: "1666. Christopher filius Wilielmi Smythies & Hephziba uxoris ejus baptizatus fuit vicesimo octavo (?) die mensis Decembris Anº pdicto." He only lived two years and a half. His burial is recorded as follows: "1669. Christopher Smythies sepultus quinto die July."

N.B.—It is likely that James Smythies who is recorded in the College Register as having entered Emmanuel College, Cambridge, 3 July 1686, was another son of William Smythies (A 10), born between 1666 and 1673. He is not shewn as having taken the degree of A.B., and he is not mentioned in the will of William Smythies (1714); probably therefore, if he was his son, he died young.

(A 13) Peter Smythies was born several years after his elder brothers, when his father William Smythies was curate-in-charge of St. Giles's, Cripplegate, in the Registers of which church is the following entry: "Baptisms. Peter s. (son of) William Smytheis, Clerk, and of Hephzibah, borne 22d December (1673), christened 5th Janry 1674." He "was the youngest son of William Smythies, late of Witnesham in the County of Suffolk, Clerk" (Cardons Hall in Witnesham, Mr. Sergeant Smythies release of title to the Rev. Mr. Palmer Smythies, dated 12 January 1741), and had one son named Sergeant Smythies (see A 14, below).

In the deed quoted above he is referred to as "of the City of Norwich." His wife's name is not known, but the peculiar Christian name given to his son suggests that her surname may have been Sergeant.

Peter Smythies was left the "coppyhold house lately inhabited by Charles Palmer with all the coppyhold Lands . . . . lying in Witnesham" by the will of his father, proved 1715 (see A 10, above).

(A 14) Sergeant Smythies, the son of Peter Smythies. In a deed, still in the possession of the family, dated 12 January 1741 (Cardons Hall in Witnesham, Mr Sergeant Smythies' release of Title to the Revd Mr Palmer Smythies), Sergeant Smythies is thus cited: "Sergeant Smythies of the City of London, only son of Peter Smythies of the City of Norwich in the County of Norfolk, who was the youngest son of William Smythies, late of Witnesham in the County of Suffolk, Clerk, deceased." The deed is too long to quote at length. Its object is to remove a doubt, due to the wording of the will of William Smythies, as to the title of Palmer Smythies to three acres of land forming part of the property in Witnesham left him by his grandfather William Smythies, and it records that "Whereas the said Peter Smythies the father of the said Sergeant Smithies as youngest son of the said William Smythies was, according to the custom of the said manor, heir of the said William, the said Palmer Smythies to clear the doubt arising upon his title . . . . hath contracted and agreed with the said Sergeant Smythies for all his estate, right title and interest therein at the price and for the sum of thirteen pounds two shillings and sixpence."

Sergeant Smythies is believed to have died unmarried. Had he had a son, the son's rights in the Witnesham property, as well as his own, would doubtless have been renounced in the document quoted above.

(A 15) William Smythies of Mile End,* Colchester, son of William Smythies of Witnesham (A 10). The Parish Registers at Tacolneston record the baptism of William Smythies as follows: "Anº 1663, Guliemus filius Gulielmi Smythies & Hephzibah uxoris ejus baptizatus fuit vicesimo quinto die Martii anº pdicto."

At Emmannel College, Cambridge, he graduated A.B. 1682 (Grad. Cant. 1659 to 1823, B.M.); became Rector of St. Michael's, Mile End, 20 Dec. 1687 (Newcourt).

In the church of St. Michael, Mile End, is the following mural inscription: "Juxta jacet Gulielmus Smythies hujus Parochiæ Rector ann. 32, obiit Mar. 7, 1719 [the pedigree in Add. MSS. 19,149, fo. 205, gives 9 March 1720 as the date of death], æt. 57. Jacet etiam in are proxime suggestum [?, Lettering blurred] Thamor uxor ejus. Obiit Nov. 6, 1734, ætatis 69, relictis septem sepultis 4 liberis."

His wife's maiden name was Thamar Furley (Add. MSS. 19,149, fo. 205). She was daughter and coheiress of Stephen Furley of Colchester.

(A 16) John Smythies, son of William Smythies of Witnesham (A 10). The Parish Registers at Tacolneston record the baptism of John Smythies as follows: "Anº 1664. Johanes filius Willielmi Smythies & Hephziba uxoris ejus baptizatus fuit vicesimo secundo die mensis Aprili Anº pdicto."

John Smythies, Groton, Clerk, who is mentioned in the Suffolk Poll, 1702, may be identical with this John. No mention is made of his son John by William Smythies in his will (1714), and he was probably dead before that date.

2044410

(A 17) William Smythies of Colchester, son of William Smythies of Mile End (A 15), was born 10 January 1698-9 and baptized at St. Michael's, Mile End (Add. MSS. 19,149, fo. 205). His epitaph in the churchyard of St. Michael's, Mile End, is as follows: "Near this stone is buried Mr William Smythies formerly of Colchester, Surgeon, who died April 13th, 1772, Aged 75 Years. Deceased was Father of James Blatch, Esq., whose remains are deposited in the next grave, and brother of the Rev. P. Smythies, for many years Rector of this Parish." He was buried 20 April 1772 (Add. MSS. 19,149, fo. 205).

He married as his 1st wife, 12 February 1734, at St. Mary Magdalen's, Colchester, Margarita Richard, daughter of . . . . de Vandergues, who was buried at St. Michael's, Mile End, 4 January 1737, and as his 2nd wife Elizabeth, daughter of . . . . Blatch (Add. MSS. 19,149, fo. 205), who died 11 September 1807.

(A 18) Thomas Smythies of Lavenham, son of William Smythies of Mile End (A 15), was at Sidney-Sussex Coll., Cambridge, and graduated A.B. 1725 and A.M. 1729 (Grad. Cant. 1659 to 1823, B.M.). He was Master of the Free Grammar School in Lavenham from 1732 to 1746 (Newcourt's "Repertorium," p. 946), and in 1743 purchased the living of Alpheton, co. Suffolk, as shewn by the following:—

An Indenture made 24 Jan. in the 17th year of the reign of King George II. and A.D. 1743 "Between Sheffield Martin of Alpheton in the County of Suffolk, Clerk, and Elizabeth his wife, Catherine Martin of Alpheton aforesaid, Widow and Relict of Thomas Martin of Alpheton aforesaid, clerk, lately deceased, and Christopher Martin of Alpheton aforesaid, Gentleman, only son and heir of the said Thomas Martin, of the one part, and Thomas Smythies of Lavenham in the said County, Clerk, of the other part," which "Witnesseth that on and in consideration of the sum of five hundred pounds" paid by the said Thomas Smythies to Sheffield, Elizabeth, Catherine, and Christopher Martin aforesaid or one of them, ... "good causes and considerations them therenuto moving they the said Sheffield Martin (etc.) . . . . by these presents Do fully and absolutely Grant, Bargain, Sell, Alien, Release a(nd con)firm unto the said Thomas Smythies his heirs a(nd A)ssignees for ever All that the advowson, Nomination (etc.) . . . . and right of Patronage of in and to the (Rec)tory and Parish Church of Alpheton aforesaid . . . . " . . . . "Inrolled in His Majesties High Court of Chancery the eighteenth d(ay) of February in the year within written" (1743).

* Now spelt Miland.

He and his wife held the copyhold of Dines Hall and Caxtons referred to in the following deed :—

Dines Hall, Hosdenes (?) and Caxtons. The fifth day of August in the year of our Lord one Thousand and Seven Hundred and forty-three.

Be it Remembred that on the Day and Year above written the Reverend Thomas Smythies of Lavenham in the County of Suffolk, Clerk, and Anne his Wife (late Anne Summers, Spinster, a Customary Tenant of the said Mannor came before George Brooke, Gentleman, Steward of the said Mannor, and she the said Anne being first Solely and Secretly Examined by the said Steward and Consenting) did by the Rod Surrender out of their Hands into the Hands of the Lady of the said Mannor by the Hands and acceptance of the said Steward according to the Custom thereof All and Singular the Customary Messuages, Lands, Tenements, and Hereditaments whatsoever of them the said Thomas Smythies and Anne his Wife or either of them, holden of the said Mannor by Copy of Court Roll, to such use and uses Intents and purposes as the said Anne Smythies shall (notwithstanding her Coverture) in and by her last Will and Testament in Writing Declare, Limett, or Appoint.

Taken and acknowledged the Day and Year above written before me, (*Signed*) Geo. Brooke, Steward.

(*Signed*) Tho's Smythies.
Anne Smythies.

Anne Smythies (*née* Summers) was the daughter of Henry Summers of Sible Hedingham, co. Essex, Esq. (Morant), and the following document concerning her seems sufficiently curious to warrant its reproduction in full. The original document was formerly in possession of Rev. James Blatch, Vicar of Basingstoke. (See A 25, below.)

Licence for a Lady to Cure the King's Evil.

Robert Nash, Doctor of Laws, Vicar General in Spirituals of the Right Reverend Father in God Thomas by Divine permission Lord Bishop of Norwich, lawfully constituted. To our well-beloved in Christ Mrs Anne Smythies, the wife of the Reverend Mr Thomas Smythies of Lavenham in the county of Suffolk and Diocese of Norwich, health in Our Lord. Whereas We have received sufficient and credible testimony of your skill and knowledge in the art of cureing blotches, breakings-out, and such-like diseases, called the King's Evil, and whereas we have received your consent and subscription to the articles of religion agreed upon by the Archbishops, Bishops, and Clergy of both provinces at the Convocation holden in London in the year of our Lord Christ 1562 and confirmed by regal authority ; and also your oath of allegiance to his Majesty King Geo. 2 according to a late Act of Parliament in that case made and provided ; have thought fit to licence and by these presents do licence you publickly to use and practice the said art of cureing blotches, breakings-out, and such-like diseases, called the King's Evil, within the Diocese of Norwich, and will this our licence to endure during our pleasure and your good demeanour, and no longer nor otherwise.

Dated the 26th day of March in the year of our Lord 1743.

(*Signed*) John Narker, Notary Publick, Dep. Reg.

(The Episcopal seal affixed.)

By the will of William Smythies of Witnesham Thomas Smythies inherited a copyhold house in Witnesham,* with all the copyhold lands adjoining (see A 10, above). This was probably Cardons Hall (see A 31, below).

Thomas Smythies died without issue (affidavit made by Rev. John Smythies in 1815).

* Erratum.—In the pedigree, for "Walter Belchamp" read "Witnesham."

Walasses Farm in Great Maplestead belonged to the widow of the Rev. Thomas Smythies in 1768 (Morant's "Essex," ii., 280).

(A 19) Yorick Smythies of Colchester, son of William Smythies (A 17) by his first wife Margarita de Vandergues, was baptized 10 February 1737 at St. Mary-at-the-Walls, Colchester. He died seised in effect intestate, having made a will and the devisees therein having all died in his lifetime (Add. MSS. 19,149, fo. 205). He was buried in the Church of St. Martin, Colchester, where there is the following inscription :—

"13 Oct. 1824. Died Yorick Smythies, A.M. of St John's College, Cambridge, son of William Smythies and Margaret de Vandergues, 54 years Rector of this parish, 59 years Rector of L. Bentley ; officiating minister of both Churches during nearly the whole of that time, a magistrate for the County of Essex, whose remains with those of his wife Mrs Anne Smythies, daughter of the Revd Thomas Leigh of Greenwich, who died Jany 27th 1814, aged 76, are deposited in the middle aisle of this Church."

He was Chaplain to the Royal Horse Guards 28 Jan. 1765 to 1787 (Army List).

(A 20) William Smythies, son of William Smythies (A 17) by his second wife Elizabeth Blatch (Add. MSS. 19,149, fo. 205). A note in the Twining Family Papers, evidently referring to this William Smythies, states that he died a bachelor.

(A 21) Anne Smythies, daughter of William Smythies (A 17) by his second wife Elizabeth Blatch (Add. MSS. 19,149, fo. 205).

(A 22) James Smythies, son of William Smythies (A 17) by his second wife Elizabeth Blatch, obtained a licence to change his surname to that of Blatch.* This licence is "entered in the Earl Marshall's Book marked I. 32," fo. 103, and dated 14 March 1772. It states that "Whereas our Trusty and well beloved James Smythies of Colchester in our County of Essex Esqr has by his Petition" asked to change his surname from Smythies to Blatch, in accordance with the will of Sarah Edwards, his aunt, who left him a legacy on that condition, "our Will and pleasure is that you Richard, Earl of Scarborough, Deputy to the said Marshal . . . . do require and command that this our concession and Declaration be accordingly registered in our College of Arms . . . . By his Majesty's Command. (Signed) Suffolk."

James Blatch and his wife were buried in Mile End Churchyard, and over their grave is the following inscription :—

"Under this stone lie the remains of James Blatch, Esqre, of St Mary's-at-the-Walls, Colchester, who died December 18th, 1811, Aged 63. Also under this stone are deposited the remains of Elizabeth Blatch, widow of the said James Blatch, who departed this life October 22nd, 1815, Aged 72 years."

Elizabeth Blatch's maiden name was Dennis (Twining Family Papers). Her will, dated 9 February 1812, was proved by her son James Blatch, Vicar of Basingstoke, 1815 (Family Papers).

(A 23) Charlotte Smythies, daughter of William Smythies (A 17) by his second wife Elizabeth Blatch, was buried in Mile End Churchyard, and over her grave is the following inscription : "Mrs Charlotte Doyle, wife of Mr Joseph Doyle of Stratford-le-Bow, daughter of Mr William Smythies of Colchester, died of consumption, leaving two sons William and Edward, was buried near her Brother James Blatch March 20th, 1778, Aged 27. This stone was erected to her Memory by her nephew James Blatch, Vicar of Basingstoke." In the same churchyard is buried her son William Smythies Doyle, the inscription stating that he died 28 January 1796, aged 23, and in the Church of All Saints, Colchester, a mural tablet records the death of her second son Edward Doyle. The inscription on this is somewhat

* There is a square in Colchester named "Blatch Square."

quaint. It runs: "To the memory of Edward Doyle, Esq., late of Trinity College, Oxford, and an inhabitant of this parish, who on his return from the Hot Well, Bristol, where he had been sometime for the recovery of his health, expired suddenly in his carriage on the 27th of September 1793 in the arms of an affectionate Uncle and in the 19th year of his age." Then follows poetry by "Y(orick) Smythies, Avunculus."

(A 24) John Smythies, son of William Smythies (A 17) by his second wife Elizabeth Blatch. (Add. MSS. 19,149, fo. 205.)

(A 25) James Blatch, son of James Smythies (A 22), died unmarried (Twining Family Papers) and the male descendants of William Smythies (A 17) then became extinct.

(A 26) Mary Ann Blatch, daughter of James Smythies (A 22), married Rev. Richard Hoblyn, had issue and died in 1869. (Twining Family Papers.)
The Rev. Richard Hoblyn was Rector of All Saints, Colchester.

(A 27) Elizabeth Blatch, daughter of James Smythies (A 22), married Augustus Beevor, had issue and died 1852. (Twining Family Papers.)

(A 28) Mary Smythies, daughter of William Smythies of Mile End (A 15), was born at Colchester 17 January 1689 and baptized 13 February. (Add. MSS. 19,149, fo. 205.)

(A 29) Dorothy Smythies, daughter of William Smythies of Mile End (A 15).

(A 30) Susan Smythies, daughter of William Smythies of Mile End (A 15).
N.B.—A 28, 29, and 30 were left £10 each by William Smythies of Witnesham, their grandfather, in his will proved 1715. (See A 10, above.)

(A 31) Palmer Smythies, the *eldest* son of William Smythies of Mile End (A 15) (Letter dated Probate Registry, Somerset House, 30 June 1881, from J. C. C. Smith, Esq., to Francis Smythies, Esq., of Colchester), was born 18 Oct. 1691 and baptized at Mile End, Colchester, 23 October following (Par. Reg.). He was at Sidney-Sussex Coll., Cambridge, became A.B. 1712, A.M. 1716 (Grad. Cant., B.M.), and Fellow of his College 1727 (Twining Family Papers). He succeeded his father as Rector of St. Michael's, Mile End, and was instituted to the living on 28 March 1720 (Morant). On 1 September 1721 he was appointed also Rector of St. Mary Magdalen and Master of King James's Hospital, Colchester. These latter benefices he held till 1773, when he was succeeded by his son John.
The first page of the Register of St. Mary Magdalen, Colchester, contains the following entry:—
"Palmer Smythies appointed Master of the Hospital of King James *alias* St Mary Magdalen Hospital, in Colchester, September 1st, 1721, By Thomas, Lord (soon after) Earl of Macclesfield, Lord High Chancellor, who at his own cost and charges fitted up the church for Divine Service after it had been disused at least ever since the siege of Colchester. The expenses amounted to Fifty-two Pounds six shillings and eleven pence halfpenny."
The last signature in the Register of Palmer Smythies as "Hosp. Magister" is dated 21 December 1772. His son John succeeded him in 1773, in which year his signature as Master appears in the books.
In addition to his other appointments Palmer Smythies held the position of Master of the Royal Grammar School, Colchester, to which post he was elected on 20 December 1727, and held the Mastership till 1776, the year of his death, when he was succeeded by the Rev. Samuel Parr.
The title of Royal Grammar School was conferred by Letters Patent 31 of

Henry VIII., 1539. This was confirmed and the school endowed 27 Elizabeth 1585.

Palmer Smythies was admitted to the Freedom of Colchester on 9 December 1728. (Red Parchment Book (or Oath Book) of Colchester, p. 229 of the printed version.)

The inscription over the family vault at Mile End in which he is buried is as follows : "Here lie the remains of Palmer Smythies who was 56 years Rector of this Church and whose faithful discharge of every duty to his Parish, his Family, and his Friends will long endear him to their memory. He died Decr. 25, 1776, aged 85."

After the death in 1746 of Thomas Smythies who had bought the living of Alpheton from the Martin family in 1743 (see A 18, above), the Patronage of Alpheton came to Palmer Smythies (Anne the widow of Thomas Smythies may have held the right of presentation jointly with Palmer Smythies till her death) and in 1774 he left it by his will to Francis Smythies his youngest son and executor. The White House estate in Witnesham was left to him by his grandfather William Smythies (see A 10, above) and at his death he left it to his sons William, Humphrey, and George and his daughter Anne, "equally to be divided between them," an arrangement which, judging from the will, does not seem to have met with the approval of his eldest son William (see below). A bill of costs to Mr. Palmer Smythies, dated 15 November 1731, for "taking and entering ye absolute surrendr from Mr Thomas Smythies to Mr Palmer Smythies" of "Cardons Hall in Witnesham" shews that Palmer Smythies acquired this property from his brother at that date.

The will of Palmer Smythies, dated 6 July 1774, contains the following :—

"I give . . . . all that Messuage, Tenement, and farm called the White House and the Barns, Stables, Buildings, Lands and Appurtenances thereto belonging lying in the parish of Witnesham or elsewhere in the county of Suffolk . . . . unto my sons William, Humphry, and George and my daughter Anne and their heirs and assigns for ever, equally to be divided between them as Tenants in common, moreover I do order and direct that the small piece of Copyhold land in Witnesham aforesaid, which I purchased of my late Brother Thomas and also the House, Barn and Stable with the appurtenances in Mile End parish now or heretofore called the Oak be sold by my Executors . . . . and that the money arising from such sale shall be divided between my said sons William, Humphry, and George and my said daughter Anne" (here follow recommendations to George to buy an annuity, etc., and then a provision that if) "William shall disturb my said other children in their possession or enjoyment of the said Witnesham Estate or shall refuse to join in the sale of the other estates hereby directed to be sold, then I revoke all the covenants and appointments of this my will in his Favour and give, limit and appoint his share to my said other children Humphry, George and Anne and their heirs for ever equally. Item, I give and devise the advowson and Right of presentation of the Living of Alpheton in the county of Suffolk with the appurtenances unto my son Francis Smythies and his heirs for ever upon condition that the next time it shall become vacant he or his heirs shall present my said son Humphry thereto if he shall be then living, and the next time it shall become vacant that he or his heirs shall present my son John thereto if he shall be then living, and the next time it shall become vacant that he or his heirs shall present my Son-in-Law Thomas Twining thereto if he shall be then living." (Humphrey and John were appointed ; Thomas Twining died during Humphrey's incumbency.) After leaving his plate and linen to his wife and £100 and an annuity to his daughter Susan, he continues, "residue of my personal estate after payment of my debts and funeral charges . . . . I give to my wife and three younger children John, Francis, and Elizabeth, equally to be divided between them, and I appoint my said wife and son Francis to be executor of this my Will. Signed and sealed 6th day of July 1774. P. Smythies. Signed by the said Palmer Smythies in the presence of John Blyth, John Gibson, Ben. Johnson." Proved in P.C.C. 28 January 1777 by Francis Smythies the son. (42, Collier.)

The first wife of Palmer Smythies was Susan Puplet. This is shewn by an indenture dated 2 January 1732 which "Witnesseth that the said Palmer Smythies for and in consideration of the great affection & Love which he beareth unto Thamar Smythies, widow, mother of the s^d Palmer Smythies, and Susan, William, Humphry, Ann, George, Thomas, & Charles, children of the s^d Palmer Smythies by Susan his late wife heretofore Susan Puplet" . . . . "hath granted . . . . Edward Leeds and William Bree . . . . the White House . . . . Upon this special Trust and Confidence nevertheless . . . . that they . . . . shall permit and suffer the aforesaid Thamar Smythies, mother of the s^d Palmer Smythies, to have and receive to her own use and benefit the rents, issues and profits . . . . during the term of her nat. Life if she shall so long continue Sole & unmarried," etc.

From the date of the birth of Palmer Smythies himself and of his eldest daughter Susan (see A 34, below) it is clear that he must have married his first wife *about* 1719 or a little earlier. Her death is recorded by a quaint inscription on a mural monument over the family vault in Mile End Churchyard. The wording is as follows: "Prudent and agreeable | modest without Affectation | sprightly with good Nature | the love of all that knew her | good without Ostentation | pious with Chearfulness | relying on the Merits of | a crucified Saviour | thro' him beloved of God | SUSAN | the affectionate Wife of | PALMER SMYTHIES | the tender Mother of 10 | Children 7 of which survived | her. Died July the 24, 1731 | And lies buried close up to | this Wall in the Churchyard."

Nothing has so far been ascertained regarding her parents, but it is believed they belonged to Ipswich, where a street called Purplet Street still exists, and that they were possibly members of that colony of Hugnenot refugees which at the end of the seventeenth and beginning of the eighteenth century settled in the eastern counties.

The second wife of Palmer Smythies was Elizabeth Brazier, daughter of Rev. John Brazier, Rector of Great Holland and Easthorp, who was a member of an old Essex family descending from Anthony Brazier, Rector of Ingatestone, who died 1609-10 (Letter from J. C. C. Smith, Esq., Probate Registry, Somerset House, dated 30 June 1881); she was, with her two sisters, coheiress of her father (informant, J. K. Smythies her great-grandson in 1880). She married 1732 (see dates: death of 1st wife and birth of first child by 2nd wife); died at Colchester and was buried at St. Michael's, Mile End, in the family vault there. Her will was proved 9 January 1799.

A small oval portrait of Palmer Smythies, painted in oils on canvas by George Roth in 1773, is in possession of Frank Borthwick Smythies, Esq. (B 51), and a copy of it, painted in oils from the original, is owned by Major Raymond Smythies (A 70), also a miniature reproduction on ivory.

(A 32) Furley Smythies, son of William Smythies (A 15) of Mile End, and younger brother of Palmer Smythies, was born 18 September 1693 and baptized 9 October following. (Add. MSS. 19,149, fo. 205.)

(A 33) Hephzibah Smythies, daughter of William Smythies (A 15) of Mile End, was born 14 July 1695 and baptized 11 August following (Add. MSS. 19,149, fo. 205); she married Alexander Meadows and had issue James, Hepzibah, and Sarah. (Add. MSS. 19,086 and will of William Smythies of Witnesham.)

(A 34) Susan Smythies, daughter of Palmer Smythies (A 31), was born 13 Jan. and baptized 25 January 1720-1 at St. Mary's-at-the-Walls, Colchester (Extract Family Bible and Add. MSS. 19,149, fo. 205). She was left £100 and an annuity by her father's will. (See A 31, above.)

(A 35) Richard Smythies, son of Palmer Smythies (A 31), was born 9 Dec.

and baptized 27 December 1721. He died 9 April and was buried 12 April 1722 at Mile End. (Extract Family Bible and Add. MSS. 19,149, fo. 205.)

(A 36) William Smythies, son of Palmer Smythies (A 31), was born 18 Nov. and baptized 4 December 1722 at St. Mary's-at-the-Walls, Colchester; buried 5 November 1780 at St. Peter's, Colchester. Administration was granted to his daughter Catherine by the Prerogative Court 24 November 1780 (Add. MSS. 19,149, fo. 205; Par. Reg. St. Mary Magdalen, Colchester, etc.). He owned Green Street Hall, North House, and Martels in East Mersey, and "Lucas's" in Stisted parish (Morant's "Essex," i., 430, and ii., 256—58). He was at Sidney-Sussex Coll., Cambridge; became A.B. 1743, A.M. 1761 (Grad. Cant., B.M.) and Fellow of his College ("Gent. Mag.," xvii., 154). He was the first member of the family to benefit by the purchase of the living of Alpheton by the Rev. Thomas Smythies his uncle. Thomas Smythies died in 1746, so also did the Rev. Sheffield Martin, Rector of Alpheton; the living then became vacant for the first time since its purchase by Thomas Smythies, and William Smythies was appointed to succeed Mr. Martin, but was not inducted till 25 March 1747. (Alpheton Par. Reg., Bk. I., p. 60.) He was Vicar of St. Peter's, Colchester, 1759 ("Gent. Mag.," xxix., 607), inducted 1760, and held the living till his death (Add. MSS. 33,521). He is mentioned in his father's will. (See A 31, above.)

William Smythies married, 14 July 1747 (Add. MSS. 19,149, fo. 205), Anna Dorothea Carleton, at St. Michael's, Mile End, Colchester. She died and was buried at St. Peter's, Colchester, 5 September 1777 (mural tablet, left of pulpit, St. Peter's, Colchester). One of the sponsors at the baptism of her daughter Dorothea was Christopher Carleton, who was probably her father, to whom this Christian name is ascribed with a query.

(A 37) Catherine Smythies,* daughter of William Smythies (A 36), born 7 April and baptized at Alpheton 29 April 1748, her sponsors being Samuel Wigg, Elizabeth Smythies, and Catherine Carleton; married 1793 (Add. MSS. 19,149, fo. 205, and Alpheton Register). Her death is thus recorded in the "Ipswich Journal," 10 July 1819, and "Gent. Mag.," July 1819, p. 92: "Monday, died after a painful affliction, aged 71, Mrs Catherine Smythies, da. of the late Revd William Smythies, Rector of Alpheton in this co. and Vicar of St Peter's, Colch." From these references it would appear that Catherine Smythies married a cousin of her own name, but the Register at Alpheton, which for a time was very imperfectly kept, does not make this clear.

(A 38) Dorothea Smythies, daughter of William Smythies (A 36), was born at Colchester 21 November 1751 and baptized at St. Mary's (at-the-Walls) there, her sponsors being Christopher Carleton, Ann Smythies, and Susan Smythies. (Registered at Alpheton in Bk. I., on p. 60.)

(A 39) William Smythies, son of William Smythies (A 36), was born 18 July 1753 and baptized at Alpheton 5 September, his sponsors being Palmer Smythies, George Heath, and Hasler Affleck; Surgeon in the Army; died 1781 or 1782. Administration granted to Margaret his wife by Prerogative Court 23 March 1785. He married Margaret Burgess at New York 28 April 1777 (Par. Reg. Alpheton and Add. MSS. 19,149, fo. 205), and there died. She survived her husband and married 2ndly Sir Edmund Affleck, 1st Bart., 14 May 1788 (Burke's "Peerage," information given by Elizabeth Smythies his granddaughter, etc.). In Burke's "Peerage" Lady Affleck's Christian name is incorrectly given as Mary instead of Margaret.

(A 40) John Smythies, son of William Smythies (A 36), was born 30 July and

* A group representing Catherine Smythies, with her sister Harriet and a portrait of Dorothea (A 38) (oil-painting on canvas, c. 36 in. × 28 in.—artist not known), is in possession of Frank Borthwick Smythies, Esq., and a copy is owned by Mrs. Frank Mangles, his sister.

baptized 4 August 1754. He died 4 October 1754 and was buried at Alpheton. (Par. Reg. Alpheton and Add. MSS. 19,149, fo. 205.)

(A 41) Carleton Smythies, son of William Smythies (A 36), died without issue. (Add. MSS. 19,149, and information given by Elizabeth Smythies his great-niece).

(A 42) Harriet Smythies, daughter of William Smythies (A 36), was born 25 November 1760 and married Jacob Whittington. She made an affidavit in December 1830 of her pedigree from her great-grandfather William Smythies (A 15) of Mile End, in which a curious mistake has been made, from which it would appear that William Smythies (A 17), with his brothers and sisters, and William Smythies (A 36), with his brothers and sisters, were all children of William Smythies (A 15) of Mile End, who died more than two years before William Smythies (A 36) was born, *and is shewn in the Whittington pedigree to have done so.*

It is not surprising that Mrs. Whittington, who was over 90 years of age when the affidavit was made, should have been bewildered by the numerous Williams, but it is curious that the person who drew up the pedigree should not have noticed so obvious an error. Apart from this mistake the particulars regarding individuals, almost all of which it has been possible to check by comparison with wills, parish registers, etc., appear to be perfectly correct (they were no doubt taken from documents), but it is necessary to call special attention to the inaccuracy of this pedigree, as otherwise it might cause serious confusion.

The facts, as set forth in PEDIGREE A, are that William Smythies (A 36), who married Anna Dorothea Carleton, was the son by his first wife, Susan Puplet, of Palmer Smythies (A 31), who was the eldest brother of William Smythies (A 17), who married 1stly Margarita de Vandergues and 2ndly Elizabeth Blatch; Palmer Smythies (A 31) and William Smythies (A 36) being the sons of William Smythies (A 15), who married Thamar Furley.

(A 43) William Carleton Smythies, son of William Smythies (A 39) of Oldland Hall in Oldland, co. Gloucester, in 1830, was born at New York in 1778 (Add. MSS. 19,149, fo. 205). He was gazetted Cornet 6th (Inniskilling) Dragoons 18 August 1796 and was still serving in 1798, but his name disappears from the list of officers in 1799, and he evidently retired before marriage (Army List). He married, 21 March 1799, Æmilia Irving, daughter of Joshua Gosselin of Guernsey, and of Ware, co. Hertford, Esq. She died at Bath in 1858, æt. 82, and he died in 1853. (Gosselin Pedigree, Twining and Smythies Family Papers.)

(A 44) . . . . Smythies, another son of William Smythies (A 39), who died in infancy, Christian name not known. (Add. MSS. 19,149, fo. 205.)

(A 45) Carleton Smythies, son of William Carleton Smythies (A 43), of Oak Lawn, co. Suffolk, and Roman Hill, near Colchester; married Theodosia, da. of Sir Henry Hawley, 2nd Bart., but died without issue 17 July 1862.* He and his brother Thomas (A 46) were the last male descendants of William, son of Palmer Smythies, Rector of Mile End, by his first marriage, and both failing to leave issue, Henry Raymond Smythies (A 64), direct descendant of Humphrey, the other son of Palmer by his first marriage who left issue, became senior representative of the family.

(A 46) Thomas Gosselin Smythies, son of William Carleton Smythies, died unmarried. He was appointed Vicar of St. John's, Cinderford, 1844. ("St. James's Chronicle," February 3-6, 1844.)

* Sir Joseph Hawley, 3rd Baronet, brother of Mrs. Carleton Smythies, won "The Derby" on four occasions, viz., in 1851, 1858, 1859, 1868.

(A 47) Elizabeth Smythies, living at Weston Lawn, Bath, 1880, died unmarried.

(A 48) Sarah Smythies, living at Weston Lawn, Bath, 1880, died unmarried.

(A 49) Catherine Smythies, married J. Hooper.

(A 50) Christian Mary Smythies, living at Weston Lawn, Bath, 1880, died unmarried 22 May 1891.

(A 51) Joshua Smythies, son of William Carleton Smythies (A 43), died young.

(A 52) Humphrey Smythies, son of Palmer Smythies (A 31), was baptized at St. Mary-at-the-Walls, Colchester, but the record of his birth and baptism, in which it may be noted his name is spelt Humphrey, is in the Register at St. Mary Magdalene, Colchester. The following quaint entry is found on the first page of the Register at South Moreton : "The Revd Mr Smythies gave ten books of the new version of the Psalms for the use of the Singers of South Moreton for which the Church Wardens are annually accountable to the Minister—in the year of our Lord 1766. These books were given—John Bohem, Dennis Alder, Church Wardens." And below, "N.B.—the sole intent of this memorandum is that the Books may not be embezzled privately, Hum'y Smythies." A notice of his preferment to Blewbury-cum-Upton in 1759 occurs in "Gent. Mag.," xxix., 195, and of his preferment to Alpheton in 1781 in the same, li., 48. In Alpheton Church is a mural monument with the following inscription : "In memory of Humphry [*sic*] Smythies, M.A., Rector of this Parish, who died May 30th, 1806, in the 83rd year of his age." By his father's will he was left a share in the Witnesham property (see A 31, above).

Humphrey Smythies married Katherine Abbot (widow of Mr. Abbot of Abingdon), whose maiden name was Carter, and from the date of the birth of their son Henry Yeats (A 59) it is probable the marriage took place about the end of 1763 or beginning of 1764, but enquiries at Abingdon and elsewhere have not been successful in eliciting further information. She died and was buried at Stanground, where her son was Vicar, and a mural monument in the chapel at the east end of the north aisle of the church bears the following inscription : "In memory of Katherine Smythies, Relict of Humphrey Smythies, M.A., Rector of Alpheton in the County of Suffolk and of Staughton in the County of Bedford. Died May 6, 1810, Aged 76." The Register merely records that Katherine Smythies, mother of the Rev. H. Y. Smythies, Vicar, was buried on 12 May 1810.

A miniature portrait of Humphrey Smythies, painted on ivory by Charles Jagger (1770—1827) of Bath, *circa* 1803, is now in possession of his great-grandson Major Raymond Smythies (A 70).

(A 53) Ann Smythies, daughter of Palmer Smythies (A 31), married the Rev. Brook Nathaniel Bridges, a member of the Kent family of that name (Brook Bridges, Esq., of Goodneston was created a Baronet 1718). The subsequent marriage of her daughter Margaretta to the Rev. Samuel Raymond of Belchamp Hall, Walter Belchamp, formed the first link between the Smythies and Raymond families. A head-and-shoulders portrait in oils on canvas of Rev. Samuel Raymond* and a half-length portrait of Margaretta his wife (30 in. by 25 in.) by John Simpson are now in possession of Major Raymond Smythies (A 70), also a miniature on ivory of Margaretta Raymond.

(A 54 to A 58). See pedigree.

* This is a replica of the portrait in the Belchamp Hall collection, which includes also a portrait of the Rev. Samuel Raymond, when a younger man, by Gainsborough, and a remarkable series of portraits of his ancestors from John Raymond (by Cornelis Janssen), who bought the estate from Sir John Wentworth about 1611, onwards.

(A 59) Henry Yeats Smythies, son of Humphrey Smythies (A 52), whose birth is recorded in the South Moreton Register, was for many years Fellow of Emmanuel College, Cambridge, and on relinquishing the office of Bursar, which he had for some time held, he was presented with a silver cake-basket [now in possession of his grandson Major Raymond Smythies (A 70)], on which are engraved the Emmanuel College arms, the Smythies arms (*On a field argent a chevron azure between three oak-leaves vert, each charged with an acorn or*), and the following inscription: "Magister et Socii Coll. Eman. Henrico Yeats Smythies, S.T.B., in Bursarii munere obeundo Strenuo ac fideli D.D.D. MDCCCCX." In the previous year he had received preferment as Vicar of the valuable living of Stanground-cum-Farcet, co. Hunts, in the gift of Emmanuel College, which he held till his death.

He married Isabella Raymond, the granddaughter of his aunt Ann Bridges (A 53). This formed the second link between the Smythies and Raymond families. A mural monument on the south wall of the chancel of Stanground Church bears the following inscription:—

"Within this church are deposited the remains of the Revd Henry Yeats Smythies, B.D., formerly Fellow and Bursar of Emmanuel College in the University of Cambridge and thirty-three years Vicar of this Parish. He was an active magistrate for the County of Huntingdon and Liberty of Peterborough, the duties of which office he fulfilled for many years with honor to himself and benefit to the public. He was born at South Moreton in the County of Berks Feb. 15, 1763, and died June 20th, 1842, Leaving a Widow and Seven Children, at whose desire this tablet was erected in testimony of their respect for his integrity of character and gratitude for his affectionate kindness as a Husband and Parent. Isabella, Relict of the above, died September 8th, 1858, aged 74 years, and lies buried at Woking in the County of Surrey."

A head-and-shoulders portrait in oils on canvas of Henry Yeats Smythies and a half-length portrait of Isabella his wife (30 in. by 25 in.) by John Simpson* are now in possession of their grandson Major Raymond Smythies (A 70).

The pedigree of Isabella Raymond, wife (and first-cousin once removed) of Henry Yeats Smythies, is recorded in Burke's "Landed Gentry," Burke's "Royal Descents," Ruvigny's "Plantagenet Roll of the Blood Royal" (Mortimer-Percy Volume, Part I.), etc.

(A 60) Catherine Smythies, married William Brewster, Esq. (See this and Brewster pedigree.)

(A 61) Margaretta Smythies, married John Greene, Esq., elder brother of Edward Greene, Esq., who married her sister Emily (A 67). They lived at "Abbey Ruins," Bury St. Edmunds. "The Panels" was bought by their son John Smythies Greene in 1874. Fanny, daughter of John Greene and Margaretta Smythies, married as his 2nd wife Rev. Oliver Raymond, Rector of Middleton, nephew of her grandparents (A 59), and so formed a third link between the Smythies and Raymond families. (See A 53 and A 59, above.)

(A 62 and A 63). See pedigree.

(A 64) Henry Raymond Smythies, son of H. Y. Smythies (A 59), had no issue (see this and pedigrees of his wives' families). A small oil-painting of him on panel by John Simpson is in possession of his nephew Major Raymond Smythies (A 70).

Fanny Heigham, daughter of John Henry Heigham, Esq., J.P., D.L., of Hunston Hall, Suffolk, 2nd wife of Henry Raymond Smythies, is a member of one of the

* John Simpson, portrait painter, was born in London in 1782, and for many years was assistant to Sir Thomas Lawrence. In 1834 he went to Lisbon, and was appointed painter to the Queen of Portugal, but returned to England and died in London in 1847. He painted portraits of many distinguished people; one of the Duke of Brunswick is at Windsor Castle.

oldest families in Suffolk, and has an unbroken pedigree of ancestors living in that county from the time of Richard Heigham, who died in 1340. (See Burke's "Landed Gentry," etc.)

(A 65) Julia Smythies, married John Vise Kelly, Esq. (see this and Kelly pedigree). A half-length portrait of her in oils on canvas (24 in. by 20 in.) is in possession of her nephew Major Raymond Smythies (A 70).

(A 66) Walter Tyson Smythies, son of H. Y. Smythies (A 59), married (but had no issue) Anne Rycroft Raymond, his mother's niece. This formed a fourth link between the Smythies and Raymond families. (See A 53, 59, and 61, above.)

(A 67) Emily Smythies, married Edward Greene, Esq. (see A 61), who survived his wife and married secondly Caroline Dorothea, widow of Admiral Sir William Hoste, Bart., and daughter of Charles Prideaux Brune of Prideaux Place, co. Cornwall, Esq. Emily Greene left a son Edward Walter Greene (created a Baronet 1901) and four daughters. Portraits in oils on canvas (*circa* 30 by 25) of Edward Greene and Emily his wife, by John Simpson, are in possession of Sir E. Walter Greene their son.

(A 68). See pedigree.

(A 69) Raymond Brewster Smythies, son of H. Y. Smythies (A 59), and the only son to have issue, had one son (see A 70, below).

A half-length portrait in oils on canvas (24 in. by 20 in.) of Raymond Brewster Smythies (artist not known) and a miniature on ivory, by Nina Hardy, of Isabella his wife, are in possession of their son Major Raymond Smythies (A 70).

A portion of the pedigree of Isabella Jane Anstey, wife of Raymond Brewster Smythies, is recorded in Ruvigny's "Plantagenet Roll of the Blood Royal" (Mortimer-Percy Volume, Essex Supplement). This shews her descent from Christopher Anstey the poet* and Ann Calvert (see Verney in Burke's "Peerage and Baronetage") her great-grandparents. The father of Christopher Anstey the poet was the Rev. Christopher Anstey, D.D. (who married Elizabeth, daughter of Anthony Thompson, M.P. for Cambridge in 1702), and his grandfather was William Anstey, who was living and married in 1706 to Elinor Reynolds. Christopher Anstey the poet had a country seat and fine property at Trumpington, near Cambridge, but this was sold by his grandson Christopher (uncle of Isabella Jane Smythies), who died unmarried. A fairly full account of Christopher Anstey the poet, and some references to his father, are contained in "The General Biographical Dictionary," by Alexander Chalmers, F.S.A. (London, 1812), "The Dictionary of National Biography," etc. He was granted a mural monument in Poets' Corner, Westminster Abbey.

(A 70) Raymond Henry Raymond Smythies, son of R. B. Smythies (A 69), became, on the death of his uncle Henry Raymond Smythies (A 64) in 1888, the only living male descendant of Palmer Smythies (A 31) by his first marriage. A three-quarter length portrait of R. H. Raymond Smythies ($38\frac{3}{4}$ by $26\frac{3}{4}$) in oils on canvas has been painted by Joseph Simpson, R.B.A.

* Several portraits of Christopher Anstey exist. In the quarto edition of his works, brought out by his son John in 1808, a portrait in enamel by Zinck and one in oils by Sir Thomas Lawrence were reproduced. Another portrait by J. Thurston, engraved by Engleheart, was published by W. Walker in 1822. Another, with his daughter Sarah (afterwards the wife of Rear-Admiral Thomas Sotheby), by Gainsborough, is the property of the Rev. John Anstey, his great-grandson. And another by William Hoare, R.A., is in possession of the Corporation of Bath, who also own a portrait of Ann Calvert his wife, by the same artist.

Pedigree B.—The Smythies of Essex and Suffolk,

Descended from Palmer Smythies and Elizabeth, *née* Brazier, his second wife.

(B 1) John Smythies of Colchester, son of Palmer Smythies (A 31). The Rev. Robert Bashford, Master of King James' Hospital, Colchester, writing 26 March 1903, says : "All his successors . . . . owe to the Mr. Smythies, Master in 1805, a debt of gratitude for his plucky and successful law-suit on behalf of the Master's income and statutory obligations. The present hospital dates from King James 1st reign, and originally it was a leper hospital, founded by Count Eudo de Dapifer in the reign of Henry 1st."

Two identical portraits of John Smythies, painted in oils (artist not known), are in existence, one the property of his great-grandson Mr. Arthur Smythies, and the other of his great-great-granddaughter Miss Mary Peachey.

Elizabeth (*née* Longcroft), wife of John Smythies, was on her father's side a member of an old Hampshire family, and on her mother's was descended from the Bearcrofts of Mere Hall, Worcestershire. This property was possessed by the Bearcrofts in lineal male descent from 1337 to 1822, when it passed to an heiress, whose heirs assumed the name and arms of Bearcroft. (See Burke's "Landed Gentry," etc.)

(B 2, 3, and 4). See pedigree.

(B 5) Elizabeth Smythies married the Rev. Thomas Twining, who, in a bicentenary record of the Twinings of Devereux Court, Strand (published 1910), is thus described : "An erudite classical scholar, an acute critic, a brilliant letter writer, a musician of great ability, and an accomplished linguist. His translation of Aristotle's 'Poetics' is still spoken of with respect." "He was a friend of Johnson, Garrick, Burke, and Burney, formed part of Mrs. Thrale's 'charmed circle' at Streatham, and, on his death in 1804, was made the subject of an eloquent epitaph by the great Samuel Parr."* See also the "Dictionary of National Biography ;" "A Country Clergyman of the XVIII. Century" (Murray, 1882); "Papers of the Twining Family" (Murray, 1887), etc. A portrait of Rev. T. Twining was painted by J. J. Hales and reproduced in mezzotint by C. Turner.

Thomas Twining, the founder of the well-known house of tea merchants and bankers, when he first came to London at the end of the seventeenth century lived in the parish of St. Giles's, Cripplegate, and there, in all probability, became acquainted with William Smythies (A 10). If so, the friendship then started would account for the fact that Richard Twining, grandson of Thomas, having taken his eldest son Thomas into his business and finding him unfitted for it, asked Palmer Smythies, grandson of the above-mentioned William Smythies, to take Thomas into his family and prepare him for the university. It was in this way that Thomas Twining the younger became attached to Elizabeth Smythies, the daughter of his preceptor, and subsequently married her. A second marriage took place between the two families in the next generation (see B 6, below), when Richard Twining, nephew of the Rev. Thomas Twining, married Elizabeth Smythies (B 6), his wife's niece. Their son was the next head of the house of Twining, and their daughter Miss Louisa Twining, who is still living, is well known for her valuable work in the cause of education and philanthropy.

(B 6) Elizabeth Mary Smythies married Richard Twining, the second head of the "House of Twining" of that name (see B 5, above). He was educated at Norwich under Dr. Samuel Parr, was Chairman of the Committee of Bye-laws at the East India House, a Fellow of the Royal Society, and a Member of the Society of Arts. A good portrait of him exists, painted in oils, by Mrs. Carpenter. It is now at Devereux Court, Strand, in possession of his descendants.

* Who succeeded Palmer Smythies as Master of the Royal Grammar School, Colchester.

(B 7) John Robert Smythies, son of John Smythies (B 1). M.I. St. James' Churchyard, Colchester. Author of "Thoughts on the Agricultural Question," contained in a letter to the Earl of Liverpool (London, 1820). A miniature portrait of John Robert Smythies is in possession of his great-granddaughter Miss Mary Peachey. He is also one of the figures represented in the picture, by Ansdell, of "The Country Meeting of the Royal Agricultural Society of England" (1839 ?), engraved by S. W. Reynolds, and published by Thomas Agnew at Manchester in 1843. The document appointing John Robert Smythies Chaplain to H.R.H. the Duke of Sussex was in possession of his son John Kinnersley Smythies in 1880.

(B 8) Elizabeth Smythies, of whom a miniature portrait in water-colour exists in possession of Miss Mary Peachey, her great-niece.

(B 9) John Kinnersley Smythies, son of John Robert Smythies (B 7), spent a great part of his fortune in constructing a flying-machine and making experiments therewith. His appointment as Recorder of Ludlow was announced in "The Times," 9 November 1880. He was the author of a pamphlet entitled "Problems on the Motion of Atoms," pp. 23 (London, 1885).

(B 10 and 11). See pedigree.

(B 12) Henry Smythies, son of John Robert Smythies (B 7), married Harriette, daughter of Henry Waddington, at Liverpool, 1 March 1840. Particulars of the Waddington family and a pedigree are given in the "History of Monmouthshire," by Colonel Joseph A. Bradney, C.B., B.A., F.S.A. (p. 388). The Rev. Joseph Waddington, Vicar of Harworth and Walkeringham, co. Notts, who was born in 1711 and died in 1780, had a large family, and amongst them a son Henry (born 1761), the father of Mrs. H. Smythies. Another, and elder son, William, became a naturalized Frenchman, and his son Thomas was the father of William Henry Waddington (born 1826, died 1894), who became French Ambassador to Great Britain (1883—93). Harriette Smythies died 17 April 1891, aged 79, and was buried at Dunedin, N.Z.

(B 13). See pedigree.

(B 14) Elizabeth Lydia Smythies was born 23 October 1842, and is now (1911) living in New Zealand. Her husband, Samuel Bold Stephens, died at Otepopo 1 July 1877.

(B 15) Harry Waddington Smythies, son of Henry Smythies (B 12), married secondly a widow, Mrs. Stevens. There has been no issue of this marriage.

(B 16) Edward Kinnersley Smythies, son of Henry Smythies (B 12), has (1911) no issue.

(B 17) Fanny Smythies was born in 1847.

(B 18) Rosa Smythies was born in 1850.

(B 19) Robert Smythies, son of Henry Smythies (B 12), was born in 1852.

(B 20) Edward Smythies, son of John Robert Smythies (B 7). Elizabeth (*née* Elizabeth March Phillipps), the first wife of Edward Smythies, by whom he had issue, was the eldest daughter of the Rev. Edward Thomas March Phillipps, third son of Thomas March, Esq., and his wife Susan (*née* Lisle), who was a cousin of her husband. Thomas March, on the death (1777) of his cousin Samuel Phillipps, Esq., of Garendon Park and Grace Dieu Manor, assumed the name of Phillipps, and in 1796 came into possession of his estates. His grandson

Ambrose Lisle March Phillipps, Esq., who succeeded to the family estates in 1862, in addition assumed the ancient name of his grandmother's family, viz., de Lisle (or de Insula). (See Burke's "Landed Gentry," under Phillipps de Lisle.)

(B 21). See pedigree.

(B 22) Arthur Smythies, son of Edward Smythies (B 20), during his service in the Indian Woods and Forests Department, wrote several treatises on the subject of forestry for the use of the students at the Imperial Forests School and others interested. These included "Fruit Culture in the N.W. Himalaya," "List of Trees and Shrubs found in the Dehra Dun and Saharanpur Forests," "The Working of the Dehra Dun Sāl Forests," a translation of "Elements of Sylviculture" from the French of E. E. Fernandez, besides various articles in "The Indian Forester" and the "Journal of the Imperial Forests School." His wife has on one side French descent, her mother having been a member of the Huguenot family of Faure.

(B 23) Evelyn Arthur Smythies, son of Arthur Smythies (B 22), married 3 April 1911, at St. John's Church, Lucknow, India, Olive Muriel, daughter of Percy Rowland Cripps of Winford Manor, co. Somerset, Esq., J.P. (deceased). The marriage took place from Government House, the residence of Mr. Leslie Porter, C.S.I., officiating Lieut.-Governor of the United Provinces of Agra and Oudh, and his wife (*née* Aletta Aston), a sister of Mrs. Arthur Smythies (B 22).

(B 24 to 28). See pedigree.

(B 29) Beatrice Inez Smythies married Henry Holmes Jellett, whose father, the Rev. John Hewitt Jellett, had been Provost of Trinity College, Dublin, and whose uncles, the Very Rev. Henry Jellett and Hewitt Poole Jellett, K.C., were respectively Dean of St. Patrick's and H.M.'s 2nd Serjeant-at-Law in Ireland. These three distinguished brothers were the sons of the Rev. Morgan Jellett, Prebendary of Tullycorbet.

(B 30 and 31). See pedigree.

(B 32) Eric Smythies, son of Frederick Smythies (B 26), was born 18 September 1888.

(B 33) Margarita Hilda Smythies was married, 12 October 1911, to A. C. Glynn Baker of Helpmakaar, Lindley, Orange River Colony.

(B 34 to 40). See pedigree.

(B 41) Francis Smythies, son of Palmer Smythies (A 31). An open letter from "An Independent and impartial Free Burgess to the rest of the Free Burgesses of the Borough of Colchester," advocating the appointment of Francis Smythies as Recorder of Colchester, contains the following: "The vacancy of the Recordership, an event which . . . . cannot be at a very great distance, will make to you the most important crisis of any that hath taken place since your acceptance of the new Charter. The embarrassed situation of your finances, and the late outrageous attempt of one of your Aldermen and Representatives in Parliament to reduce them to a still lower state by depriving you of the most valuable part of your fisheries, are matters of the most serious Consideration. They call upon you in the strongest manner to elect a man to the Recordership who is both able and willing to vindicate your just and ancient rights . . . . Three persons have been talked of as successors to Mr. Mayhew . . . . Sir Robert Smyth . . . . Mr. Smythies, the Town Clerk, and . . . . Mr. Grimwood . . . . All the Magistrates, and by far the greatest part of the Corporate body, I find most warmly wish Mr. Smythies

to succeed to the office of Recorder. They seem to think him in all respects perfectly qualified for the due execution of it, and indeed I do not find that his most violent enemies have ventured to call in question his abilities for any part of the business that belongs to it. The greatest objection I have heard against him is that he is too sanguine in his temper, and too violent in carrying his party measures into execution; and, I confess, that where I have differed from him in opinion I have thought the same, and have felt the full force of the objection; and, angry as I have been with him at the time, yet I never could suppress a wish that we had had so warm and so steady a friend on our side of the question; and though perhaps a character with less spirit might be more generally popular, yet would it be less adapted to our present perilous situation. In the course of the twenty years that he has exercised the office of Town Clerk . . . . whenever I have had occasion to ask his advice he has always given it to me gratis . . . . With respect to his behaviour on the Hall, whenever our rights to the Commons, Fisheries, or other public matters have been under consideration, you must have made your own observations, and I dare say they have been such as have done him Credit, both as a Townsman and a Brother Burgess." (Copied from the original, as published, dated 17 November 1787.) Francis Smythies was appointed Recorder.

Portraits in oils of Francis Smythies and his wife are in possession of his great-grandson Mr. Frank Borthwick Smythies, who also has a miniature portrait of Francis Smythies.

(B 42). See pedigree.

(B 43) Mary Ann Smythies, daughter of Francis Smythies (B 41). Sackville Henry Frederick Gwynne of Glanbrau, the husband of Mary Ann Smythies, was a member of the well-known Welsh family of that name. The record of his marriage to Mary Ann Smythies will be found in the pedigree given in the "History of Monmouthshire," by Colonel Joseph A. Bradney, C.B., B.A., F.S.A., p. 409. He was baptized at Llanfair ar y bryn 14 August 1778, became Captain in the Monmouthshire and Brecknockshire Militia, Colonel of the Carmarthenshire Volunteers, and Sheriff of Brecknockshire 1807. He and his son sold Glanbrau, and spent the family fortune. He died in 1836. There are now (1911) several descendants of this marriage in the female line, but none in the male. A very interesting account of the Gwynne family is given in "Old Wales," vol. iii., p. 288.

(B 44 to 49). See pedigree.

(B 50) William Smythies, son of Francis Smythies (B 41), married about the year 1797 Grace, daughter of Thomas Richards of Stow Hill, Newport, Monmouthshire. Her mother was Elizabeth Evans, daughter, by his first wife, of Samuel Evans of Goldcliff, co. Monmouth, Esq.

(B 51) Francis Smythies, son of Francis Smythies (B 41), was offered knighthood by King George IV., but declined the honour. His will contains a comprehensive statement of his landed property, and its distribution amongst his children and grandchildren.

A portrait in oils (c. 30 inches by 25 inches), by Pickersgill, of Mrs. Francis Smythies (*née* Caroline Dale) is in possession of Mrs. William Yorick Smythies, by whom it was purchased at a sale at Messrs. Robinson, Fisher, and Co.'s rooms, on 2 February 1911, when certain pictures, formerly the property of Rev. William Yorick Smythies, who died intestate, were offered at auction. The picture was incorrectly catalogued as a portrait of Mrs. Frances [*sic*] Smythies.

(B 52) Francis Smythies, son of Francis Smythies (B 51), married Harriet Jane Gardiner, whose mother (*née* Anne Mangles) was a sister of Frances Mangles, who married 1825 Captain the Hon. Charles Leonard Irby (see "Boston" in

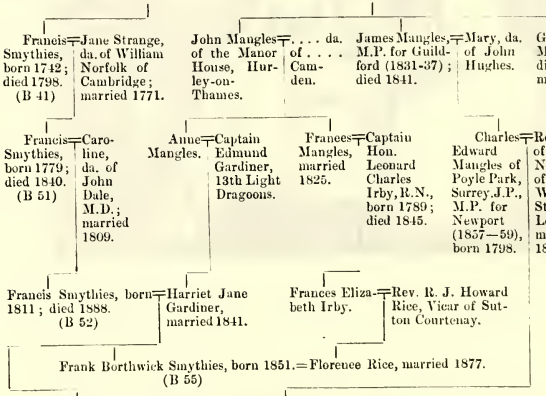
Burke's "Peerage"), and had, with other issue, Frances Elizabeth, who married Rev. R. J. Howard Rice (see B 55 and 58, below).

(B 53 and 54). See pedigree.

(B 55) Frank Borthwick Smythies, son of Francis Smythies (B 52), author, under the *nom-de-plume* "Garboard Streyke," of "The Sea, the River, and the Creek," a series of Sketches of the Eastern Coast (Sampson Low, Marston, Searle, and Rivington, 1884). The maternal grandmother of F. B. Smythies, Mrs. Edmund Gardiner, and the maternal grandmother of his wife, the Hon. Mrs. Charles Irby, were sisters (see B 52 above and B 58 below).

(B 56 and 57). See pedigree.

(B 58) Rosa Smythies, daughter of Francis Smythies (B 52). The maternal grandmother of Rosa Smythies, Mrs. Edmund Gardiner (*née* Anne Mangles), was first-cousin to Charles Mangles, M.P. for Newport, her husband's father; hence she and her husband are second-cousins once removed (see B 52 and 55 and pedigree below).



(B 59 and 60). See pedigree.

(B 61) Margaret Charlotte Montagu Smythies, daughter of Francis Smythies (B 52), married Samuel Raymond, and so formed a fifth link between the Smythies and Raymond families. The pedigree below shews these links in tabulated form.

FAMILY GROUP AT ORLINGBURY RECTORY

in which the following are represented (left to right):

PHILIP RAYMOND, who died young.

Mrs. RAYMOND, of Belchamp Hall (*née* Margaretta Bridges), grand-daughter of Rev. Palmer Smythies.

SAMUEL MILBANK RAYMOND, who succeeded his father, the Rev. Samuel Raymond, as owner of Belchamp Hall and estates.

ISABELLA RAYMOND, sister of Samuel Milbank Raymond, who married Rev. Henry Yeats Smythies.

Miss BROOK BRIDGES, sister of Mrs. Raymond and grand-daughter of Rev. Palmer Smythies.

See Pedigree on p. 51, etc.

From an Oil Painting in possession of THE RAYMOND FAMILY.

Susan Puplet ═ Rev. Palmer Smythies. ═ Elizabeth Brazier.
(A 31)

- Rev. Humphrey ═ Katherine Abbot (*née* Carter). (A 52)
- Anne Smythies. (A 53) ═ Rev. Brook N. Bridges of Orlingbury.
- Francis Smythies. (B 41) ═ Jane Strange Norfolk.

Margaretta Bridges, married 1780. ═ Rev. Samuel Raymond of Belchamp Hall, born 1744; died 1825.

- Rev. Henry Yeats Smythies. (A 59) ═ Isabella Raymond.
- Rev. Oliver Raymond of Middleton, born 1794; died 1889. ═ Ann Andrews, married 1817.
- Samuel M. Raymond of Belchamp Hall, born 1787; died 1863. ═ Sarah Cooke, married 1808.
- Francis Smythies. (B 51) ═ Caroline Dale.

- Margaretta Smythies. (A 61) ═ John Greene.
- Walter Tyson Smythies. (A 66) ═ Anne Rycroft Raymond.
- Rev. J. M. St. Clere Raymond of Belchamp Hall, born 1814; died 1893. ═ Louisa Ann Fisher, married 1857.
- Francis Smythies. (B 52) ═ Harriet Jane Gardiner.

- Fanny Greene, married as 2nd wife 1880. ═ Rev. Oliver Raymond of Middleton, born 1825.
- Samuel John St. Clere Raymond of Belchamp Hall, born 1859; died 1890. ═ Margaret Charlotte Smythies. (B 61)

Samuel Philip St. Clere Raymond of Belchamp Hall, born 1886.

From this it will be seen that Margaret Smythies and Samuel Raymond both trace descent directly from Palmer Smythies, she being his great-great-granddaughter by his second marriage, and he his great-great-great-grandson by his first marriage.

(B 62) Jane Harriet Smythies, after her husband's decease, continued to live at Alresford Hall till her death, which occurred on 27 July 1908.

(B 63) Charles Norfolk Smythies married Isabella, daughter of Admiral Sir Eaton Travers, R.N., K.H. The pedigree of the Travers family is of much interest, not only on account of its length, but also on account of the many notable alliances and distinguished services which it records. The following, taken by kind permission from the family papers of Colonel James Conway Travers, gives briefly the direct descent of Mrs. C. N. Smythies :—

Laurentius Travers de Nateby in com. de Lancaster 20 Edward I., A.D. 1292.

- Thomas Travers ═ Isabella . . . .
- Laurentius Travers.

Lawrence Travers de Nateby ═ Alice, da. of William Asseton.

Roger Travers ═ Alice, da. of Lawrence Thornton.

Thomas Travers, 4 Henry IV., A.D. 1402 ═ Margaret, da. of Jones Brocholes.
A

A

Lawrence Travers, 12 Henry VI., A.D. 1433 ∓ Pretiosa, da. of Sir Robert Harrington, Knt.

Robert Travers ∓ Catherine, da. of . . . . Radcliffe of Cliderow 21 Henry VI.

Richard Travers ∓ Elizabeth, da. of Sir Henry Keghley, Knt., 18 Henry VII., A.D. 1502.

William Travers ∓ Margaret, da. of Lawrence Preston of Amounderness.

William Travers ∓ Dorothy, da. of Lawrence Preston of Preston, co. Westmoreland.

Richard Travers, A.D. 1580 ∓ Grace, da. of Richard Redman of Harewood Castle.

Brion Travers ∓ (?) — William Travers = Anna, da. of Thomas Lathom of Parabold.

Brion Travers, who went to Ireland in A.D. 1599 as Secretary to the Earl of Leicester. ∓ (?)

John Travers of St. Barry's, co. Cork ∓ Sarah, da. of Edmund Spencer of Kilcolman, the Poet.

Sir Robert Travers of Ballynamona A.D. 1630, Vicar-General of Cork and Judge-Advocate-General; killed A.D. 1647 in command of a Division of the King's Army at the battle of Knockoners, near Youghal. ∓ Elizabeth, da. of the Most Rev. Richard Boyle, Archbishop of Tuam.

Richard Travers ∓ Ellen, da. of . . . . Stewell. — A da., married William Meade, Esq., ancestor of the Earls of Clan William. — A da., married Sir Richard Aldworth, ancestor of the Viscounts Doneraile.

John Travers. ∓ (?)

. . . . da. of . . . . Newman of Newboro'. 1st wife. ∓ Robert Travers = ... da. of . . . . Dunscomb. of Hettyfield. 2nd wife.

John Travers of Hettyfield and Grange, co. Cork, J.P. ∓ Mehetabel, da. of John Colthurst, Esq., of Dripsey Castle.

Major-General Sir Robert Travers, K.C.M.G., C.B., Rifle Brigade.
—
Major James Conway Travers, K.H., Rifle Brigade.

Joseph Oates Travers, Rifle Brigade.
—
Captain Nicholas Colthurst Travers, Rifle Brigade, Bk. Master, Parkhurst.
—
Lieut. John Travers, R.N.

Admiral Sir Eaton S. Travers, R.N., K.H., born 1782; entered R.N. 1798; died 1858. (See O'Byrne's "Naval Biographical Dictionary," John Murray, 1849.) ∓ Ann, eldest da. of William Stewart, Esq., of Great Yarmouth; mar. April 1815.

William Travers, R.N.
—
Rev. Duncan Travers, Rector of Swanage.

Eaton Travers, R.A.
—
Joseph Oates Travers, Bengal Army.
—
Frank Travers, 60th Rifles.

William Travers, Rifle Brigade.
—
A daughter.

Isabella Travers ∓ Charles Norfolk Smythies. (B 63)

See PEDIGREE B.

(B 64). See pedigree.

(B 65) Charles Alan Smythies, son of Charles Norfolk Smythies (B 63). One of the most important services rendered by Bishop Smythies was the promotion of harmonious relations between the German and English officials and missionaries in East Africa. With this aim in view he visited Berlin in October 1890. There he was the guest of Sir Edward Malet, the then British Ambassador, and had interviews with the Chancellor, General von Caprivi, and the Emperor William II. It may be said with confidence that the good understanding regarding missionary enterprise in English and German East Africa, which this visit materially helped to establish, was of much value to both nations. A "Life of Bishop Smythies," by G. W.,* edited by Edward Francis Russell, M.A., with a portrait as frontispiece, was published at the office of the Universities' Mission to Central Africa, 9 Dartmouth Street, Westminster, in 1898. There is a handsome memorial to him in the form of a reredos in Zanzibar Cathedral, and a memorial tablet in the Church of St. Mary-at-the-Walls, Colchester.

(B 66) Palmer Kingsmill Smythies, son of Charles Norfolk Smythies (B 63), served as a Lieutenant attached to "Boadicea's" Naval Brigade during the Zulu War of 1879. He joined General Crealock's column, and went with it to Port Durnford. In 1881, during the operations against the Boers, he was Naval Transport Officer in Natal. He was Lieutenant in command of H.M.S. "Albacore," during the naval and military operations in the Eastern Soudan, at Suakin, 1884-85. As a Commander he held command of H.M.S. "Linnet" on the China station.

(B 67) Lancelot Alan Smythies, son of Palmer Kingsmill Smythies (B 66), was selected in 1910 as a Naval Officer to study Russian. He proceeded to Russia accordingly, and on his return passed the examination in the language as interpreter.

(B 68 and 69). See pedigree.

(B 70) William Yorick Smythies, son of Francis Smythies (B 51), was a boy at Shrewsbury School (1832—1835) in the reign of King William IV., and lived to see King George V. ascend the throne of England. He was fond of telling the story of the visit of the young Princess Victoria to Shrewsbury, when he was at school there—how he with the other boys joined in the cheering which greeted her and her mother the Duchess of Kent. For some years (between 1876 and 1893) he was Inspector of Schools for the Dioceses of Rochester and St. Albans, and during this time lived on his own property near Colchester. In 1897, being in his 81st year, but still full of vigour, he was appointed by the Rev. Basil Beridge to the very valuable living of Algarkirk in Lincolnshire, and held it till his death in 1910. When 88 years of age he made a tour to Italy, Greece, the Holy Land, and Egypt, and was able thoroughly to enjoy his experiences. He was a man of commanding presence, and up to the last retained the full use of his faculties. When he died, at nearly 94 years of age, the name of Smythies for the first time during three centuries ceased to be represented among the clergy of the Church of England.

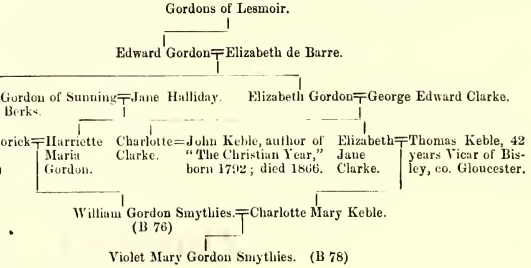
Some particulars regarding the family of the first wife of W. Y. Smythies (*née* Harriette Maria Gordon) are given below (B 76). She wrote some novels under the name of "Mrs. Gordon Smythies." His second wife (*née* Anna Maria Belson), who survives him, belongs to a naval and military family, many members of which have rendered distinguished service. Amongst these may be mentioned Sir Philip Belson, her grandfather's brother, who commanded the 28th Regiment at Quatre Bras, Captain H. F. Belson, R.N., her father, who was presented with a specially-struck gold medal by King Louis Philippe for saving a French transport

* Gertrude Ward, a sister of Mr. T. Humphry Ward, the art critic.

in the Bay of Biscay, and General Belson, Royal Artillery, her uncle, who was present in thirty-three actions during the Peninsula War. The Belson family is connected by marriage with the de Hochpied Larpents, and also, through the Anderson-Morsheads, with the Leslies, Earls of Rothes.

(B 71 to 75). See pedigree.

(B 76) William Gordon Smythies, son of William Yorick Smythies (B 70), married his second-cousin Charlotte Mary Keble, daughter of the Rev. Thomas Keble, only brother of Rev. John Keble, author of "The Xtian Year." The connexion between W. G. Smythies and his wife is shewn by the following pedigree :—



(B 77). See pedigree.

(B 78) Violet Mary Gordon Smythies, daughter of William Gordon Smythies (B 76), unmarried in 1911. (See B 76, above.)

APPENDIX.

To all and Singuler the gentlemen & other
subjects of Queene Elizabeth Peter Pelham Esquire
Kinge of Armes and William Camden Clarenceux Kinge of Armes
of the South parts send greeting Know ye that whereas we have been credibly informed
that George Smith of the Cowrt of Wike in the countie of Worcester Esquire deceased of
that name in the Cowrt of Exchequer sitting was the one heire in blood to Arms
of Arms & Armorie whereupon there are bearers as appeareth by divers ancient
the testimonye record for all matters touchinge of Armes Armorie doth ap
pertayne to one William We have thought good to Blazon & compyle the same
in due form and colours adopted AND forasmuch as there hath not been
any Crest or Ensigne found ancyently appertayning to the same Ar
mour devised graunted for these parts do grant ymmyt yt a
Arme armed and hand gryper holding a Sprigge of Olive leaves vert & ge
sell in a wreath of his colours fixed upon a Helmet with Mantelle & tassell
as more plainly appeareth depicted in this Margent To have in hold of a cuery
the said Armes Crest & Ensigne with every part & parcell thereof in manner
& form aforesaid unto the said George Smith & now of London Gent & to his
posterity & issue & posterity forever AND WITNESS a perpetuall remembrance whereof
I the said Peter Pelham Kinge of Armes have hereunto subscribed my Name and fastened the Seale of my Office
Given at the Office of Armes London the xviii of March in the fifth year
of the Reigne of our Soueraigne Lady Elizabeth by the grace of God Queene of England France & Ireland Defender of the
Faith &c Anno Dni 1602

Petr. Pelham Garter
Principall Kinge of Armes

William Camden Clarenceux

EXEMPLIFICATION OF ARMS AND GRANT OF CREST

To GEORGE SMYTHES, of Wyke Court, co. Somerset, 1602.

See pp. 1, 5, 27, 28, 14, 57, 58.

From a photograph of the original document in possession of FRANK BORTHWICK SMYTHES

EXEMPLIFICATION OF ARMS AND GRANT OF CREST, BY WILLIAM DETHICK, GARTER, AND WILLIAM CAMDEN, CLARENCEUX, TO GEORGE SMYTHES OF WYKE COURT, CO. SOMERSET, 1602.

The following is a full transcript taken from the original document now (1912) in possession of Frank Borthwick Smythies (B 55), who is the head of the third branch of the family descended from Francis Smythies (B 41), youngest son of Rev. Palmer Smythies (A 31) by his second wife Elizabeth Brazier. It is probable that the document came into possession of this branch of the family owing to their continuous residence in Colchester, and to the fact that Palmer Smythies made his youngest son Francis, who was a lawyer, executor of his will. Most, if not all, of the family documents must in these circumstances have come into his hands, but the grant itself does not appear to have been referred to in any will :—

"To all and Singuler Noble & Gentlemen of what state dignity or degree bearing Arms William Dethick Garter principal Kinge of Armes and William Camden Clarencieux Kinge of Armes of the South partes send Greeting : Knowe yee that whereas wee have been Credibly informed that George Smithes of ye Court of Wike in the Countie of Somerset Gent. descended of that name in the Countie of Lancaster hath and may use and beare this shield or Coate of Arms of Argent a Cheveron azure betweene three Oke leaves uert on each an Akorn Or. And forasmuch as the testimony and record for all Matters & Causes of Armes honor & Pedigrees doth apperteyne to our Offices, Wee haue thought good to Blaze and exemplifie the same in due form and colours aforesaid. And forasmuch as there hath not ben any Creast or Cognizance found Anciently perteyning to the same, Wee have devised given & granted & by these p'n'tes doe gine & graunt, viz. a demy arme azure, and hand proper, holding a Branche of Oke leaues with Akornes Or sett in a wreath of his colours, fixed upon a Helmet with Mantells & tassells, as more plainly appeareth depicted in this Margent, To haue & to hold use & enjoy the said Armes & Creast or cognizance with every part & parcell thereof in man'er & forme aforesaid unto the said George Smithes now of London Gent. & to his Children issue & posterity for euer. In witness & perpetuall remembrance wherof Wee haue hereunto subscribed our names and fastened the Seales* of our Offices endorsed with the Signetts of our Armes. Given at the Office of Armes London

* The seals have unfortunately been removed. Mrs. Hawkins (*née* Jane Harriet Smythies, B 62) told the compiler of these Records some years ago that she believed her aunts at Headgate House, Colchester, *who collected seals,* cut them off the grant to add to their collection.—R. H. R. S.

the nynth of March in the fiue & fortith yeare of the Reigne of our Sonereigne Lady Elizabeth by the Grace of God Queene of England, Fraunce and Ireland, Defendresse of the Fayth. An° D'ni 1602.

WILLM. DETHICK Garter principall Kinge of Arms. WILLM. CAMDEN Clarenceux Kinge of Armes."

N.B.—For further references to this document see pp. 1, 27, 28.

MONUMENT ERECTED TO GEORGE SMYTHES IN THE CHURCH OF ST. MARY STAINING AND INSCRIPTION TO SIR ARTHUR SAVAGE.

The following inscription was in the church of St. Mary Staining ("repaired and beautified" 23 Aug. 1630) "in the which, being but newly builded, there remain no monuments worth the noting but one lately erected, a goodly monument in the south wall of the chancel" (Stow's "London," edit. 1720, Book III., p. 96) with this inscription, viz. :—

"Here lieth the body of George Smithes, Goldsmith and Alderman of London, who took to wife Sarah the daughter of Anthony Wolhouse, citizen and Haberdasher of London, by whom he had issue foure sonnes and five daughters. He departed this life the 11th day of July anno domini 1615 being 52 years of age. To whose memory Sarah his wife, being sole executrix of his last will and testament, at her own proper cost and charges caused the monument to be erected."

"There be also the armorial atchievements of Sir Arthur Savage Knt and this inscription," viz. :—

"In the vault underneath lieth the body of the Honourable Sir Arthur Savage, Knighted at Cadiz in Spain 1596; General of Her Majesties forces in the Kingdom of France at the Siege of Amiens the 39 of Queen Elizabeth, Collonel, Vice Treasurer, Receiver General and Councellour of Estate in Ireland. He had issue by his second wife Sarah, daughter of Anthony Woolhouse of Clapwell in the county of Darby (widow of George Smithes, Sheriff and Alderman of London), one only daughter named Jane. He dyed the 13 of March 1632." (Extract from Phillimore's "London and Middlesex Note Book," published 1892.)

CORRESPONDENCE RELATING TO THE CUP BEQUEATHED BY GEORGE SMYTHES TO THE CITY OF BRISTOL IN 1615.

The following letter appeared in the May number (vol. xxiv., p. 60) of "The Connoisseur Magazine," 1909, and is reproduced by kind permission of the Editor :—

To the Editor "The Connoisseur."

SIR,

Amongst the interesting illustrations of the Corporation plate of the City of Bristol, which appear on page 156 of this month's number of "The Connoisseur," there is a representation of a "Monteith" bowl, on which the following inscription is engraved :—

"The guift of Mr George Smyther"—"Exchanged in ye year 1709."

On seeing this I felt sure that the name Smyther (*sic*) was either a clerical error or a mistake in the inscription, and I accordingly wrote to the Municipal Authorities of the City of Bristol, who most courteously searched their records for me and sent me extracts from them, which I think it will be admitted amply prove that I was right.

In the will of George Smythes, Alderman of London, made in the year 1614, proved 1615, and preserved at Somerset House under the reference number "67, Rudd," the following occurs:—

"Item. I give and bequeath to the City of Bristoll one guilt cup of the value of twenty pounds."

This extract, with many others from the will, I have amongst my family papers, the testator being an ancestor of mine, and hence I formed the conclusion that the original cup, which the "Monteith" bowl of 1709 represents, was given by George Smythes, not Smyther. This view the following extracts, kindly sent me by the City Treasurer of Bristol, fully confirm:—

"Extracts from the Minutes of the Bristol Common Council 20th January 1708.

"Ittis thought fitt that Mr George Smythies, Aldn of London guift to this City (1615) being a large Cupp and Cover wt 66 ounces be exchanged for a Monteath and yt 20 ounces be added."

"A Monteth in weight one hundred and five ounces seaven pennyweights exchanged for a Cupp and Cover weight sixty-six ounces, being the guift of Mr George Smithies to wh. is added 39 ounces and seaven pennyweights att the City Charges."

It would be foolish, as it would be profitless, to criticise now the action of the Bristol City Fathers of two hundred years ago, but it is impossible to repress a sigh of regret that such an extremely valuable piece of plate as a cup with cover weighing 66 ounces of the year 1615 has been lost to the City of Bristol through the doubtless well-intentioned but mistaken action of its former representatives. It has, however, occurred to me that it is just possible the cup may still be in existence, and traceable, for the records do not state that it was melted down, but only exchanged, and in all probability the arms of George Smythes were engraved on the original cup, though the City arms only appear on the Monteith. In case this should have been so, I give the arms, the original exemplification of which, and the grant of crest (dated 1602), is still in possession of the family: *Argent, a chevron azure between three oak-leaves vert, on each an acorn or. Crest: A demi-arm azure and hand proper holding a branch of oak-leaves with acorns or, set on a wreath of the colours.*

I am, Sir,

Your obedient Servant,

R. H. Raymond Smythies.

30 March 1909.

The result of the correspondence with the Civic Authorities of Bristol was that a courteous letter was received from the City Treasurer, in which he said:—

"I propose (when properly authorised) to have the name on the Monteith changed from Smyther to Smythes. It will then agree with the name of the George Smythes who left the cup and cover by will to the City in 1615. And I shall be glad to know that this will meet with your approval."

Needless to say a reply was sent stating that this would be entirely satisfactory. It is to be regretted, however, that the publication of the above letter has not so far led to the discovery of the original cup.—R. H. R. S.

TITLE DEEDS OF THE WHITEHOUSE, WITNESHAM.

I.

Deed of Assignment of the Whitehouse and Lands in Witnesham, in the county of Suffolk, by Elizabeth Cremer (*née* Palmer) of the Parish of St. Mary Matfellon, Whitechapel, widow of Robert Cremer, to William Smythies also of the Parish of St. Mary Matfellon, Whitechapel, previous indentures dated 1666, 1668 and 1673 being quoted. Dated 18th March 1673-4.

"To all People to whom this present writing shall come Elizabeth Cremer of the parish of St Mary Matfellon at White Chapell in the county of Middlesex Widow sendeth greeting. Whereas by Indenture bearing date the third day of May in the eighteenth yeare of the reigne of our Sovereigne Lord the King that now is and in the yeare of our Lord Christ 1666 and made or mentioned to be made Betweene James Palmer then of New Buckenham in the County of Norfolke gent. on the one part and the said Elizabeth Cremer then by the name of Elizabeth Palmer of New Buckenham aforesaid Spinster one of the daughters of the said James Palmer of the other part the said James Palmer for the sume of one hundred pounds of Lawfull money of England to him in hand paid by the said Elizabeth and for other considerations Did demise grant and to farme Lett unto the said Elizabeth All (tha)t* meadow commonly called or knowne by the name of Palmers Brooke or by what other name or names soever the same be called or knowne lyeing and being in Witnesham in the County of Suffolke and was th(. . . .) late before in the tenure possession or occupaton of Margaret Kirby Widow her Assignee or Assignees and containes by Estimat: Tenn Acres more or less and did abutt upon Swine land at Swilland towards (the eas)t, and upon Thistle close towards the west and upon Ablefeild towards the North, and upon the land then in the occupaton of George Cutberd towards the South To have and to hold the said demis(ed meadow) with all and singular the appurtenances thereunto belonging unto the said Elizabeth her Executors Administrators and Assignes from the day of the date of that said Indenture for and during the terme of On(e thousand y)ears Yeilding and payeing therefore yearly during the said terme a peppercorne if the same should be demanded with a Provisoe in the same Indenture contained for making void the same and the e(. . . .) upon payment made by the said James Palmer his Heirs Executors Administrators or Assignes of the Sume of One hundred pounds of Lawfull money of England unto the said Elizabeth her Executors Adm(inistrators or Assignes) upon the Day of the death of the said James Palmer or the day of the Marriadge of the said Elizabeth or within Three Months after either of the said Days which ever should first happen after the da(tes of the signing (?) of the said) Indenture att or in the then Mansion house of George Walton gent. situate in Witnesham aforesaid And Whereas by Indenture bearing date the Seaven and Twentieth day of March in the Tw(entieth yeare of) the reigne of our said Sovereigne Lord King Charles the Second and in the yeare of our Lord Christ 1668 and made or mentioned to be made Betweene the said James Palmer then late of Witnesham af(oresaid of t)he one part and Robert Cremer then of King's Lynn in the County of Norfolk gent. deceased and late Husband of the said Elizabeth of the other part the said James Palmer for the Sume of foure hundred po(unds o)f Lawfull money of England to him in hand paid by the said Robert Cremer and for other considerations Did demise grant bargaine and Sell unto the said Robert Cremer All his Messuage or Tenement commonly (calle)d or knowne by the name of the Whitehouse or by what other name or names so ever the same be called or knowne and all the Houses barnes stables outhouses yards gardens orchards Dovehouses, previlidges profitts Com(oditi)es hereditaments whatsoever to the same Messuage or Tenement belonging And also all those severall parcells of Land hereafter mentioned with their appur-

* This deed is eaten away or obliterated in places. Where the words missing seem obvious they have been inserted between round brackets to make the sense more clear.—R. H. R. S.

tenances to the said Messnage or Tenement belonging that is to say (all) that his Orchard and Hartychoake yard contayneing by estimaton Two Acres more or less and also all that piece of ground or meadow commonly called or knowne by the name of the Brooke meadow containeing by Estimaton Tenn Acres more or less and also all that piece of Arrable Land then sowne with Wheate called by the name of Swilland close and contayneing by Estimaton Eight Acres more or less and all that his Close called Underlines wood close containeing by estimaton Fourteene Acres more or lesse and also all that pightle or peece of ground called or knowne by the name of Sandy pightle or the home close and containeing by estimaton Six Acres more or lesse and also all that peice of Meadow ground called or knowne by the name of the railed meadow and containeing by estimaton Foure Acres more or lesse and also all that peece of ground or pasture then newly laid called or knowne by the name of the new laid peece containeing by estimaton Two Acres or thereabouts, and also all that Field called or knowne by the name of the great Field containeing by estimaton Fourteene Acres more or lesse and also all that Field called Street Field containeing by estimaton Tenn Acres or thereabouts, and also all that meadow called or knowne by the name of Abbotts meadow containeing by estimaton Foure Acres more or lesse and also those two closes called or knowne by the name or names of great Abbotts and Little Abbotts and containeing together by estimaton Fourteene Acres and all that close called Aldhams pightle containeing by estimaton Five Acres and an haffe more or lesse And lastly all that pightle called or knowne by the name of the Grove or Fenns pightle containeing by estimaton Foure Acres more or lesse which said Messnage or Tenement and parcells of Land are situate lyeing and being in Witnesham aforesaid and then were in the severall tenures or occupatons of him the said James Palmer and William Gibbons or one of them theire or one of theire Assignee or Assignees and the Reversion and Reversions Remainder and Remainders of all and Singular the Messnage or Tenement Pr'misses aforesaid And all Deeds Evidences and writeings touching or concerneing the same or any part thereof To HAVE AND TO HOLD the said Messnage or Tenement and other the premises with the appurtenances unto the said Robert Cremer and to his Executors Administrators and Assignes from the Day of the date of that Indenture for and during the terme of One Thousand years yeilding and payeing therefore yearly dureing the said terme a peppercorne [if the same should be demanded] with a provisoe in the same Indenture contained for makeing void the same and the Estate aforesaid upon payment made by the said James Palmer his Heir Executors Administrators and Assignes of the Sume of Four hundred pounds of Lawfull money of England upon the first Day of September then next ensuing the date thereof att or in the then Dwelling house of Christopher Milton Esqre situate in Ipswich in the said County of Suffolke AND WHEREAS by Indenture bearing date Tenth Day of December in the Five and Twentieth yeare of the reigne of our said Sovereigne Lord the King that now is and in the yeare of our Lord Christ one thousand six hundred Seaventy Three and made or mentioned to be made BETWEENE Charles Cremer of Grayes Inne in the County of Middlesex Esqre Administrator of the goods and chatles of the said Robert Cremer now lately deceased of the one part and the said Elizabeth Cremer Widow and Relict of the said Robert Cremer of the other part the said Charles Cremer for the Sume of Five shillings of Lawfull money of England to him in hand paid by the said Elizabeth and for other consideratons DID bargaine sell assigne and set over unto the said Elizabeth Cremer her Executors Administrators and Assignes all that the said Messnage or Tenement commonly called or knowne by the name of the White house or by what other name or names soever the same be called or knowne and all the houses Barnes Stables Stalls onthouses yards gardens orchards Dovehouses previlidges profitts comodities hereditaments and appurtenances whatsoever to the said Messnage or Tenement belonging and also all those severall parcells of Land meadow and pasture grounds and all and singular other the pr'misses herein the last recited Indenture mentioned and expressed with theire and every of theire rights members and appurtenances to the same or any part thereof belonging or

appurteyneing and the Reversion and Reversions Remainder and Remainders thereof and also all the Estate right ti(tle i)nterest, possibillitie, clayme and demand whatsoever of him the said Charles Cremer of in and to the same To HAVE AND TO HOLD the said Messnage or Tenement and other the premises with theire appurtenan(ces un)to the said Elizabeth Cremer her Executors Administrators and Assignes from thenceforth for and dureing all the rest residue and remainder of the said terme of One Thousand years mentoned in the said last re(cited Ind)enture therein yet to come and unexpired NOW KNOW YEE THAT THE SAID Elizabeth Cremer for and in consideraton of the sume of One hundred and Forty pounds of good and Lawfull money of England to her in (hand paid) before the enscaling and delivery of these presents by William Smythies of the Parish of St Mary Matfellon at White Chappell in the County of Midlesex aforesaid Clerke well and truly paid the (receipt wher)eof she the said Elizabeth Cremer doth acknowledge and thereof and of every part therefore doth for ever acquitt and discharge the said William Smythies his Executors and Administrators (. . . .)nts and for other considerations Hath bargained sold assigned and Sett over, and Doth by these presents bargaine sell assigne and sett over unto the said William Smythies his executor(s Administrators an)d Assignes As well all that Meadow called Palmers Brooke with its appurtenances lyeing and being in Witnesham in the County of Suffolke containeing by estimation Tenn Acres as it is s(tated and expressed in t)he herein first recited Indenture and all that the said Messnage or Tenement commonly called or knowne by the name of the Whitehouse or by what other name or names the sam(e . . . .) the houses, barnes stables stalls outhouses yards gardens orchards Dovehouses previlidges profitts comodities hereditaments and appurtenances whatsoever to the said Messnage or (Tene)ment belonging and also all those severall parcells of Land Meadow and pasture grounds and all and singular other the premisses as they are mentioned and expressed in the herein second recited Ind(enture) and also in the last recited Deed of Assignement with theire and every of theire rights members and appurtenances to the same or any part thereof belonging or appurteyneing and all the Deeds of (. . . .) Assignement as well of the said meadow in the first recited Indenture mentioned as of the Messnage or Tenement Lands and pr'misses mentioned in the second recited Indenture and the Rever'ion (Rever)sons Remainder and Remainders thereof and all the estate right title interest possibillity clayme and demand whatsoever of her the said Elizabeth Cremer of in or to the same To HAVE AND TO HOL(D the s)aid Meadow and the said Messnage or Tenement and other the premisses with their appurtenances unto the said William Smythies his Executors Administrators and Assignes from henceforth and durein(g) the rest residue and remainder of the said severall and respective termes of One Thousand years in the said severall recited Indentures and Deeds of Assignement respectively mentioned yet to come a(nd u)nexpired AND THE SAID Elizabeth Cremer doth by these presents for herselfe her Executors and Administrators Covenant promise and grant to and with the said William Smythies his Executors (Ad)ministrators and Assignes That the said William Smythies his Executors Administrators and Assignes shall peaceably and quietly enjoy all the said p'misses hereby bargained Sould assigned and Sett ove(r) aforesaid and every part thereof without the let hinderance mollestaton or disturbance of her the said Elizabeth Cremer or any other person or persons whatsoever claymeing by from or (un)der her IN WITNES whereof the said Elizabeth Cremer hath herennto sett her hand and seale the eighteenth day of ye month of March Anno Dm̃ 1673* and in the six* and twentieth yeare of the Raigne of our said Sovereigne Lord Charles the Second by the Grace of God of England Scotland France and Ireland King Defender of the Faith, etc.

(*Signed*) ELIZA. CREMER."

* 1674, which according to the other dates quoted was the 26th year of the reign of Charles II. This deed cannot have been made on 18th March 1673, for the assignment (quoted herein) by Charles Cremer to Elizabeth Cremer was not made till 10th December 1673, which is referred to as the 25th year of the reign of Charles II. (See page 61.)

II.

Charles Palmer's release of the Whitehouse, Witnesham, and lands connected therewith, to William Smythies of the Parish of St. Giles Without, Cripplegate, London, Clerk. Dated 24th Sept. 1693.

"To all Christian People to whom this present writing shall come Charles Palmer of Witnesham in the County of Suffolk [son of James Palmer late of Witnesham aforesaid gent . . . .] sendeth greeting. KNOW YEE that (I)* the said Charles Palmer for and in consideration of the sume (of) five pounds of lawful money (to me) in hand paid by William Smythies of the parish of St Giles Without Cripplegate London Clerk the receipt (of which) I doe hereby acknowledge and (of) every part thereof acquitt and discharge the said William Smythies his heirs executors and administrators for (ever) by these presents HAVE gran(ted) (re)leased and for ever quitclaimed and by these presents doe grant remise release and for ever quittclaime unto the said William Smythies in his full peace(ful) (po)ssession and seizin thereof being and to the heirs and assignes of the said William Smythies for ever ALL the Estate Right Title Interest Use property C(la)yme and Demand whatsoever which I the said Charles Palmer now have or which for my heires and assignes or which for my heires at any time hereafter may might or ought to have of in or to the house called the Whitehouse and to all the Barnes Stables Dove houses Gardens Orchards and other Outhouses thereunto belonging Situate lyeing and being in Wittnesham aforesaid and to all the Lands thereunto belonging now or late in the occupation of Robert Wade . . . ."

Here follows a detail of the lands amounting to fifty-one acres. The rest of the document merely contains the usual verbose provisions for securing to William Smythies, his heirs, etc., the property known as the Whitehouse and lands, and "for ever debarring" Charles Palmer, his heirs, etc., from any rights therein. The document is signed "Charles Palmer" and sealed with a seal bearing the lugubrious sign of a skull and crossbones.—R. H. R. S.

III.

The Whitehouse and lands, Witnesham, handed over on certain terms to Edward Leeds and William Bree by Palmer Smythies for the benefit of Thamar Smythies his mother, and Susan, William, Humphry, Ann, George, Thomas, and Charles Smythies his children by Susan his late wife, formerly Susan Puplet. Dated 2nd January 1732.

"This Indenture made the second day of January in the sixth year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lord George the second by the grace of God of Great Britain France and Ireland King Defender of the Faith ye anno dñi one thousand seven hundred and thirty two Between Palmer Smythies of Colchester in the County of Essex Clerk of the one part and Edward Leeds of Ipswich in the County of Suffolk Clerk and William Bree of Marks Tey in the County of Essex Clerk of the other part witnesseth that the said Palmer Smythies for and in consideration of the great affection and love which he beareth unto Thamar Smythies widow mother of the sd Palmer Smythies and Susan, William, Humphry, Ann, George, Thomas and Charles Smythies children of the sd Palmer Smythies by Susan his late wife heretofore Susan Puplet and for and in consideration of the sum of five shillings a piece of lawful money of Great Britain by the said Edward Leeds and William Bree to the sd Palmer Smythies in hand paid at or before the ensealing and Delivery of these presents the receipt whereof he does hereby acknowledge and for divers other good considerations him thereunto moving He the sd Palmer Smythies hath granted remised released aliened ensealled and confirmed and doth by these

* This deed is eaten away or obliterated in places. Where the words missing seem obvious they have been inserted between round brackets to make the sense more clear.—R. H. R. S.

presents for himself his Heirs and Assigns grant remise release alien enscalle and confirm unto the s^d Edward Leeds and William Bree their Heirs and Assigns in their actual poss'ion of all and singular the Messuages Lands Tenements and Hereditam^ts hereinafter mentioned now being by Force and Virtue of a Bargain and sale for a year thereof to them made by the s^d Palmer Smythies bearing Date the day next before the day of the Date of these presents and by force of the statute for transferring Uses into poss'ion All that Messuage Tenem^t or Farm called or known by the name of the White House together with all the Barnes Stables Dove houses Gardens Orchards and all other the Outhouses thereto belonging and all the Lands thereto belonging [here follows a detail of the lands, etc.]: Upon this special Trust and Confidence nevertheless and to the intent and purpose that they the s^d Edward Leeds and William Bree and their Heirs and Assigns shall permit and suffer the aforesaid Thamar Smythies mother of the s^d Palmer Smythies to have and receive to her own use and benefit the Rents Issues and profits of all and singular the hereby granted and released Messuages Lands and Tenem^ts for and during the Term of her nat. Life if she shall so long continue Sole and unmarried and from immediately after the Determination of the Estate and Interest of her the s^d Thamar Smythies then etc. . . . ."

This document gives, *inter alia*, the maiden name of Susan, first wife of Palmer Smythies.

IV.

Mr. Sergeant Smythies' release of Title to the Rev. Mr. Palmer Smythies. Dated 12th day of January 1741.

"To All People to whom these presents shall come Sergeant Smythies of the City of London only son of Peter Smythies of the City of Norwich in the County of Norfolk . . . . who was the youngest son of William Smythies late of Witnesham in the County of Suffolk, Clerk, Deceased, sendeth greeting. Whereas at a General Court Baron holden for the Manor of Cardonshall in the said County of Suffolk the ninth day of January which was in the year of our Lord One Thousand seven hundred and thirty two Palmer Smythies of Colchester in the County of Essex, Clerke, was admitted to him and his heirs for Ever under the will of the said William Smythies his Grandfather to three acres of Land more or less lying in Witnesham Between the Lands late of Thomas Edgar Esquire on the parts of the East and West and the Copyhold Lands of the Manor of Witnesham on the parts of the North and the South which were surrendered to the use of the will of the said William Smythies and were parcell of a farm, called the Whitehouse Farms in Witnesham aforesaid And Whereas it became a doubt upon the Construction of the words in the will of the said William Smythies whether the said copyhold premises passed in his Devise of the said farme called the Whitehouse farm And whereas the said Peter Smythies the father of the said Sergeant Smithies as youngest son of the said William Smythies was according to the custom of the said Manor heir of the said William the said Palmer Smythies to clear the doubt arising upon his title to the aforesaid Copyhold premises hath contracted and agreed with the said Sergeant Smythies for all his estate right title and interest therein at the price and for the sume of thirteen pounds two shillings and sixpence Now these Presents Witness that the (said) Sergeant Smythies for and in consideration of the said sum of thirteen pounds two shillings and Sixpence of Lawful money of Great Britain to him in hand paid by the said Palmer Smithies at and before the sealing and delivery hereof the receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged and thereof and of every part and parcell thereof He the said Sergeant Smythies Doth Acquit Release and Discharge the said Palmer Smythies his heirs Executors and Administrators and every of them by these presents and for other considerations hath Remised Released and for ever quit claimed and by these presents Doth Remise Release and for Ever quit Claim unto the said Palmer

Smythies (in his actuall possession and Seizin now being) and to his heirs for Ever ALL the aforesaid three acres of copyhold land with the appurtenances in Witnesham aforesaid AND the Reversion and Reversions Remainder and Remainders thereof and all the estate right title Interest property Claim and demand whatsoever of him the (said) Sergeant Smythies of in and to the same by Virtue of the Custome of the Said Manor or otherwise howsoever so that neither he the said Sergeant Smythies his Heirs or Assigns or any of them shall or may at any time or times hereafter have claime challenge or Demand any estate right title or interest therein But of and from the same and every part and parcell thereof are and shall be and every one of them is and shall be from henceforth for ever utterly excluded and debarred by these presents IN WITNESS whereof the said Sergeant Smythies hath hereunto set his hand and seale the twelfth day of January in the fifteenth year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lord George the Second by the Grace of God of Great Britain France and Ireland King Defender of the Faith and so forth and in the Year of our Lord One Thousand seven hundred and forty one.

(*Signed*) SERGT. SMYTHIES."

DEED OF SALE OF PROPERTY IN BILDESTON AND WATTISHAM.

Deed of sale of one fifth of a property situate in Bildeston and Wattisham, co. Suffolk, belonging to Thamar Smythies, dated 27th December 1716. (This property came to the said Thamar as one of the daughters and coheiresses of Stephen Furly of Colchester, gent., and was sold with the consent of her husband, William Smythies of Colchester, Clerk, his eldest son Palmer Smythies of Colchester, Clerk, and Francis Powell of Colchester, Clerk, being trustees for payment.)

"THIS INDENTURE made the seven and Twentieth day of December in the Third yeare of the Reigne of our Sovereigne Lord George by the Grace of God of Great Britaine France and Ireland King Defender of the Faith etc. annoq; Dm̃ 1716 BETWEEN William Smithies of Colchester in the County of Essex Clerke and Thamar his wife of the one part and Francis Powell of Colchester aforesaid Clerke and Palmer Smithies of Colchester aforesaid Clerke eldest son of the said William Smithies and Thamar of the other part WHEREAS the said Thamar is seized in fee Tayle to her and the heires of her body as one of the Daughters and Coheires of Stephen Furly late of Colchester aforesaid gentleman deceased begotten on the body of Elizabeth his late wife also deceased [of and in one fifth the whole in five parts to be divided] of certain frechold and Copyhold Mesuages Lands Tenements and Hereditaments situate lying and being in Bildeston and Wattisham als Watsham in the County of Suffolke and now or late in the tenure or occupation of James Clarke or his Assignes WHEREAS the said Thamar hath at the request of the said William Smithies her husband consented to sell her fifth part of the said premises unto John Cutbert of Shelsworth in the said County of Suffolke gentleman etc. . . . ."

This document bears the signatures: W. Smythies, Thamar Smythis, and Francis Powell. It is interesting on account of the information it gives regarding Thamar Smythies.

BILL OF CHARGES FOR SURRENDER OF CARDONS HALL, WITNESHAM.

Mr Palmer Smythies 15th Novr 1731.

		£	's.	d.
Cardons Hall in Witnesham	Taking and Entering ye absolute surrendr from Mr Thos Smythies to Mr Palmer Smythies	0	5	4
	Admission of Mr Palmer Smythies by Mr Robt Beaumont his attorney.	0	6	8
	Copy and Entry	0	16	8
	Stamp and parchmt	0	3	0
		1	11	8
	Clerk	0	2	0
		1	13	8
	Cryer	0	1	0
	Fine	4	10	0
	15th Novr 1731	6	4	8
	Recd of Mr Palmer Smythies by the hands of Mr Beaumont six pounds four shillings and sixpence due for Fyne and fees as above mentioned	6	4	6

p me R. V. Hamby (?).

The above lawyer's bill establishes the fact of Palmer Smythies' ownership of Cardons Hall, Witnesham, his younger brother Thomas having surrendered whatever rights he had in the property.—R. H. R. S.

PROCLAMATION BY FRANCIS SMYTHIES, ESQ., MAYOR OF COLCHESTER 1811-12 (B. 51), CALLING A MEETING OF THE INHABITANTS TO PASS AN ADDRESS TO THE PRINCE REGENT REGARDING THE MURDER OF MR. PERCEVAL.

"To Francis Smythies, Esq., the Mayor of the Borough of Colchester.

"'We, the Undersigned, beg leave to submit to you the Propriety of convening a Meeting of the Corporate Body and of the Inhabitants of the said Borough for the purpose of expressing by an Address (to) the Prince Regent their Abhorrence and Detestation at the late atrocious Murder committed upon the Person of the Right Honorable Spencer Perceval, First Commissioner of His Majesty's Treasury and Chancellor of Exchequer within the Walls of the Honorable the Commons House of Parliament in the Discharge of his Public Duties.'

"In compliance with the above Requisition, so perfectly in accordance with my own feelings, and subscribed by the County Magistrates resident in the Town, the Borough Magistrates, and other respectable Persons—

"I hereby appoint a General Meeting of the Inhabitants of this Town and Neighbourhood, at the Moothall, in this Borough, on Wednesday, the 20th May inst. at Eleven o'clock in the forenoon. (*Signed*) F. Smythies,

North Hill, Mayor.

May 16, 1812. W. Keymer, Printer, Colchester."

N.B.—The above was copied from one of the original printed proclamations. —R. H. R. S.

SOME ROYAL DESCENTS IN THE SMYTHIES FAMILY.

Introductory Note.

Since Sir Bernard Burke published his book of Royal Descents in the early part of the last century, the tracing of pedigrees of this character has been pursued with great diligence, and the result is that Burke's list, which included, *inter alia*, the Raymond descent, has now been supplemented by a very large number of others. The fullest details regarding the descents recorded in these Records will be found in the Mortimer-Percy Volume (Part I.) of that valuable series of genealogical works entitled, "The Plantagenet Roll of the Blood Royal," compiled by the Marquis of Ruvigny. In that volume, on p. 631, etc. (Essex Supplement), will be found particulars of the Smythies descent, through the Ansteys, from Roger, 4th Earl of March; the descent through the Raymonds, from Lady Elizabeth Mortimer, will be found on p. 122, etc., and the descent through the Fosbrookes from the same lady on p. 474, etc. It will be interesting also to note, by reference to Table I. in the above-mentioned volume, that descendants of Roger, 4th Earl of March, through the marriage of his daughter, Lady Anne Mortimer, to Richard Plantagenet, Earl of Cambridge, are, through the last-named, descended from Edmund, Duke of York, fourth son of Edward III., as well as from Lionel, Duke of Clarence, his second son; and further, that his descendants, through the marriage of Lady Isabel Plantagenet (his granddaughter) to Henry, 1st Earl of Essex, are, in addition, descended from Thomas, Duke of Gloucester, fifth son of Edward III., who was grandfather of the said earl. In the same Table it may be observed that descendants of Lady Elizabeth Mortimer, through the marriage of her son Henry, 2nd Earl of Northumberland, to Lady Eleanor Nevill, are, through Lady Eleanor (a granddaughter of John of Gaunt) descended from John of Gaunt, Duke of Lancaster, third son of Edward III., as well as from Lionel, Duke of Clarence, his second son.

Hence it will be seen that:—

Isabella Smythies (*née* Raymond) descends from the second and third sons.

Raymond Brewster Smythies descends from the second and third sons.

Elizabeth Anne Smythies (*née* Fosbrooke) descends from the second and third sons.

Yorick Palmer Fosbrooke Smythies descends from the second and third sons.

Francis Palmer Smythies descends from the second and third sons.

Isabella Jane Smythies (*née* Anstey) descends from the second, fourth, and fifth sons.

Raymond Henry Raymond Smythies descends from the second, third, fourth, and fifth sons.

It is believed that a line of descent from Plantagenet ancestors might be traced in the case of some members of the second branch of the Smythies' family descended from John Smythies, the eldest son of the Rev. Palmer Smythies by his second wife, but so far the pedigrees given below are all that it has been possible to verify.

The living descendants of Margaretta Smythies, who married John Greene, Esq., of Bury St. Edmunds, include John Wollaston Greene, John Cecil Wollaston Greene, Kenneth Wollaston Greene, Ella Wollaston Greene, Hilda Wollaston Mrs. Mangham (*née* Greene), Rhona Wollaston Greene, Rev. Carleton Greene, Francis Carleton Greene, Marion Raymond Greene, William Herbert Greene, Charles Raymond Greene, Henry Graham Greene, Alice Marion Greene, Maud Churchill Greene, Nora Carleton Greene and Frances Elizabeth Raymond Mrs. Oliver Raymond (*née* Greene). Full particulars of their descent are given on p. 126 Mortimer-Percy Vol., Part I. of Ruvigny's "Plantagenet Roll of the Blood Royal."

The living descendants of Emily Smythies, who married Edward Greene, Esq., M.P., of Nether Hall, Bury St. Edmunds, include Sir E. Walter Greene, Bart., Lieut.-Colonel Walter Raymond Greene, M.P., Edward Allan Greene, Agatha Royds Mrs. Trevor (*née* Greene), Raymond Salusbury Rose Trevor, John Walter Taylor, Charles Taylor, Arthur Taylor, Angelica Taylor, Philippa Mabel Taylor, Catherine Marion Mrs. Pell (*née* Greene), Angela Lilian Adelaide Pell, Barbara Katherine Pell, Helen Lilian Royds Mrs. Charlesworth (*née* Greene), Frederick Raymond Charlesworth, Julian Basil Charlesworth, Kathleen Agatha Lady Domville (*née* Charlesworth), Emily Smythies Mrs. Machell Smith (*née* Greene), Kathleen Machell Mrs. Frank Bradshaw-Isherwood, Christopher William Bradshaw-Isherwood, Richard Graham Bradshaw-Isherwood, Julia Isabella Mrs. Fry (*née* Greene), Rev. Charles Edward Middleton Fry, Basil Homfray Fry, Captain Eric Edward Boketon Holt Wilson, D.S.O., R.E., Daniel Shaw Holt Wilson, Charles George Holt Wilson, Michael Carlyon Holt Wilson, Algernon Charles Winstanley Wilson, Muriel Barbara Mrs. Robertson-Glasgow (*née* Wilson), Robert Wilson Robertson-Glasgow, Raymond Charles Robertson-Glasgow, Helen Ursula Mrs. Shaw (*née* Wilson), Eric Charles Holt Shaw, Alexander Armstrong Shaw, and Ursula Flora Shaw. Full particulars of their descent are given on pp. 126, 127, and 459 Mortimer-Percy Vol., Part I. of Ruvigny's "Plantagenet Roll of the Blood Royal."

ROYAL DESCENTS.

1328.
King Edward III., 1312—1377 ∓ Philippa of Hainault, *c.* 1309—1369.

Lionel, Duke of Clarence, K.G., 1338—1368 ∓ Lady Elizabeth de Burgh, 1363.

Philippa of Clarence, 1355—1382 ∓ Edmund, 3rd Earl of March, 1352—1381.

Roger, 4th Earl of March, 1374—1398. ∓ Lady Eleanor Holland, —1405.

Lady Elizabeth Mortimer, 1371—after 1417. ∓ Henry, Lord Percy, K.G., called "Hotspur," 1364—1403.

Lady Anne Mortimer ∓ Richard, Earl of Cambridge (grandson of Edward III.), *c.* 1375—1415.

Henry, 2nd Earl of Northumberland, 1393—1455. ∓ 1414. Lady Eleanor Nevill.

Richard, 3rd Duke of York, K.G., 1412—1460. ∓ *A quo* King George V.

Lady Isabel Plantagenet, —1484. ∓ Henry, 2nd Count of Eu, 1st Earl of Essex, 1406—1483.

Henry, 3rd Earl of Northumberland, 1421—1461. ∓ *c.* 1446. Eleanor, Lady Poynings, *c.* 1420—1473.

William, Viscount Bourchier, —v.p. 1471. ∓ Lady Anne Wydeville, —1489.

Henry, 4th Earl of Northumberland, K.G., *c.* 1449—1489. ∓ 1476. Lady Maud Herbert.

Hon. Cecily Bourchier. A ∓ John, 8th Lord Ferrers of Chartley, —1501.

Henry, 5th Earl of Northumberland, K.G. B ∓ *a.* 1502. Catherine Spencer, —1542.

Lady Eleanor Percy, —1530. C ∓ Edward, 3rd Duke of Buckingham, K.G., 1478—1521.

A

Walter, 1st Viscount Hereford, K.G., *c.* 1491—1558. = Lady Mary Grey. —1534.

Hon. Sir William Devereux. = Jane Scudamore.

Margaret Devereux, younger dau. and coheir. = Sir Edward Littleton of Pillaton, M.P.

Annie Littleton = Humphrey Salwey of Stanford, *c.* 1575—1652.

Edward Salwey, Lord Chief Baron of the Exchequer. = ...

Elizabeth Salwey, younger dau. and coheir. = Sir Francis Winnington, M.P., 1700.

1689.

Mary Winnington, 1673—1755. = Felix Calvert of Albury, M.P., 1663—1736.

Felix Calvert of Albury, M.P., 1692—1755. = Mary Calvert, 1703—1757.

D

B

Hon. Sir Thomas Percy, —1537. = Eleanor Harbottle.

Joan Percy, sister of the 7th and 8th Earls of Northumberland. = Arthur Harris of Prittlewell, co. Essex.

William Harris of Southminster. = Anne Ruther.

Christopher Harris. = Mary Gedge.

Edward Harris of Great Baddow. = Elizabeth Tavernor.

Sir William Harris of Shenfield, co. Essex, living 1603. = Frances Astley.

Frances Harris, —1678. = Oliver Raymond of Belchamp Hall, co. Essex, M.P. in Cromwell's Parliaments, 1653 and 1656.

St. Clere Raymond (disinherited). = Anne Warkham.

E

C

Lady Mary Stafford. = George, 3rd Lord Abergavenny, K.G., K.B., —1535.

Hon. Catherine Nevill. = Sir John St. Leger of Annery, co. Devon.

Mary St. Leger, dau. and coheir, —1623. = Sir Richard Granville of Stow, —1588.

Sir Bernard Granville of Stow, 1559—1636. = Elizabeth Bevil.

Sir Bevil Granville of Stow, 1596—1643. = Grace Smythe.

1645.

Elizabeth Granville, 1621—1692. = Sir Peter Prideaux, 3rd Bart., M.P., 1626—1705.

c. 1695.

Sir Edmund Prideaux, 4th Bart., 1647—1719. = Elizabeth Saunderson, —1702.

1714.

Sir Edmund Prideaux, 5th Bart., 1675—1729. = Anne Hawkins, —1741.

F

D

1755.
Anne Calvert, 1732—1812. = Christopher Anstey, Poet, of Bath, and Trumpington, co. Cambridge, 1724—1805.

John Anstey, Barrister-at-Law, 3rd son and heir, —1819. = Helen Senior, 1763—1837.

Rev. Charles Alleyne Anstey, M.A., 1797—1881. = 1821. Ann Townsend, 1803—1861.

Isabella Jane Anstey, 1836—1903. = 1859. Rev. Raymond Brewster Smythies, M.A., 1824—1861. (A 69.)

Major Raymond Henry Raymond Smythies, b. 1860. (A 70.)

E

John Raymond of Belchamp Hall, M.A., —1690. = Anne, dau. of Sir John Burgoyne, 2nd Bart.

John Raymond of Belchamp Hall, died s.p. 1720.

William Raymond of Belchamp Hall, d. s.p. 1732. Left the estates to his great-nephew Samuel.

Samuel Raymond. =

William Raymond, living 1737. = ...

Rev. Samuel Raymond of Belchamp Hall, —1767 = Isabella Child.

Rev. Samuel Raymond of Belchamp Hall, 1744—1825. = 1780. Margaretta Bridges, granddau. of Rev. Palmer Smythies (A 31); —1849.

Isabella Raymond, eldest dau., 1784—1858. = 1809. Rev. Henry Yeats Smythies, M.A., B.D., J.P., 1765—1842. (A 59.)

Margaretta Smythies (A 61). *A quo* John Smythies Greene of Bury St. Edmunds, co. Suffolk (see Introductory Note).

Emily Smythies (A 67). *A quo* Sir E. Walter Greene, 1st Bart., of Nether Hall, co. Suffolk (see Introductory Note).

(A 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 68. *A quo* no issue.)

Yorick Palmer Fosbrooke Smythies, b. and d. 1892. (B 68.)

F

Mary Prideaux, in her issue sole heir, 1758. = James Winstanley of Braunston, —1770; High Sheriff co. Leicester 1748.

Anne Winstanley, 1741—1814. = 1766. Leonard Fosbrooke of Shardlow, co. Derby, and Ravenstone, co. Leicester, High Sheriff co. Derby 1764; 1732—1801.

Leonard Fosbrooke of Shardlow and Ravenstone, 1773—1830. = 1801. Mary Elizabeth Story, —1838.

Leonard Fosbrooke of Ravenstone, J.P., D.L., Barrister-at-Law, 1804—1892. = 1859. Eliza Ann Lewin, —1909.

Elizabeth Anne Fosbrooke. = 1890. Capt. Palmer Kingsmill Smythies, R.N., J.P., of The Turrets, Colchester, b. 1847. (B 66.)

Francis Palmer Smythies, b. 1900. (B 69.)

THREE OF THE LETTERS RECEIVED BY R. H. RAYMOND SMYTHIES (A 70) WITH REFERENCE TO HIS "HISTORICAL RECORDS OF THE 40TH REGIMENT."

1.

Windsor Castle,
May 4, 1894.

SIR,

I am commanded by The Queen to thank you for presenting Her Majesty with a copy of your "Historical Records of the 40th Regiment," which The Queen accepts with much pleasure.

I have the honor to be, Sir,
Your obedient Servant,
(*Signed*) HENRY F. PONSONBY.

Captain Smythies.

2.

Horse Guards,
War Office, S.W.,
May 11th, 1894.

SIR,

I have to acknowledge receipt of your letter, and copy of your book of the Historical Records of the old 40th Regiment, which I have handed to H.R.H. the Commander-in-Chief, as you desired. I am desired to thank you in His Royal Highness's name for the same, and to say that it will afford him much pleasure to read the history of so distingnished a regiment.

I remain,
Yours faithfully,
(*Signed*) A. C. FITZ GEORGE, Colonel,
Private Secretary.

3.

Royal Hospital, Kilmainham,
Dublin,
16th May, 1894.

Dear Captain SMYTHIES,

I am very much obliged for your history of the South Lancashire Regiment. It is charmingly brought out, and will, I am sure, afford me both pleasure and valuable information when [I] read it.

Thanking you very much for this handsome present.

Believe me to be,
Very truly yours,
(*Signed*) WOLSELEY.

To Captain Smythies,
South Lancashire Regiment.

NOTE REGARDING THE PALMER FAMILY.

See Pedigree, page 7, and Genealogical Notes, pp. 32 and 33; also deeds regarding the Whitehouse, Witnesham, p. 60 *et seq.*

In Add. MSS., 19086, p. 410, will be found the following:—James Palmer, Master in Artes hath an estate in Witnesham better(?) than £100 p. ann. He is also owner of Newplace in Ipswich. MS. of Suff. Families 4, Conder, p. 342.

Also amongst records of burials at Witnesham Church:

Mary Palmer, wife of Robert, buried 29 Aug. 1591.
Mrs. Margaret Palmer, buried 3 May 1690.
Mr. Charles Palmer, buried 25 Nov. 1724.

It has not been ascertained definitely to which of the families named Palmer, James Palmer of New Buckenham and Witnesham, belonged, but it is probable that he came from the same family as Sir Thomas Palmer, Bart., of co. Kent. The Smythies Family during the 18th Century married into the Kent Family of Brook Bridges (see p. 11). Sir Brook Bridges, the first baronet of this family, married as his first wife Anne, daughter of Sir Thomas Palmer, and both the Brook Bridges and the Smythies families became related by marriage to the Hawleys, also a Kent family. These circumstances are not cited as proofs, but they shew a connexion between the Smythies Family and families living in Kent, which seems likely to have had its origin in the marriage of William Smythies to Hephzibah Palmer. The Admission Register of Gray's Inn records that on 6th May 1657 two sons of Sir Thomas Palmer, Bart., Herbert and James, were entered as students. Charles Cremer, a close relation by marriage of James Palmer's daughter Elizabeth, was also a member of this Inn.

NOTE REGARDING THE BRAZIER FAMILY.

See Pedigree, page 9, and Geneological Notes, page 40, fourth paragraph.

In a letter dated :—Probate Registry, Somerset House, London, W.C., June 30th, 1881, J. C. C. Smith, Esq., writes as follows to Francis Smythies, Esq. (B. 22) :—

"I suppose you know that Palmer Smythies was eldest son of the Rev. William Smythies, Rector of Mile End, who died 1719-20.

"I have a great deal of information as to Elizabeth Brazier's Ancestry, and I shall be pleased to place it at your service whenever you like to call here.

"I will give you roughly her descent from the first of her ancestors that I have met with." (Here follows the pedigree as below.)

Anthony Brazier, Rector of Ingatstone, ob. 1609-10. = [illegible]

Anthony Brazier of Ingatstone. Will 1637. = Katherine, dau. of . . . . Will 1650-1.

- Edmund Brazier.
- John Brazier, Alderman of Colchester, ob. 1663-4. = Anne, dau. of William Pelham, gent., of Colchester.
  - John Brazier, ob. 31 Aug. 1678 = Abigail, dau. of . . . .
    - John Brazier, Rector of Great Holland and Easthorp, ob. 1725. = Ann, dau. of [Francis Wheeler ; married 15 Sept. 1694].*
      - Elizabeth Brazier, 2nd wife [married 13 Jan. 1732].* See pp. 9, 14, 40, 51. = Palmer Smythies (A 31), Rector of Mile End, Colchester.
- Thomas Brazier.
- Elizabeth Brazier.
- Martha Brazier.

* The information enclosed in brackets was not entered in the pedigree given by Mr. J. C. C. Smith in his letter, but was supplied by Mr. John Kinnersley Smythies (B 9) in 1880 from an old abstract of title. This document shewed that John Brazier married Ann, daughter of Francis Wheeler, on 15 September 1694, and had issue by her Elizabeth and three other daughters, and that Elizabeth married the Rev. Palmer Smythies (A 31) on 13 January 1732. (N.B.—This reference to the *exact* date of the second marriage of the Rev. Palmer Smythies was overlooked when paragraph 4 on page 40 was written.—R. H. R. S.)

NOTE REGARDING THE TRAVERS FAMILY.

Since the printing of the Travers pedigree, given on pp. 51 and 52 *ante*, another pedigree of the Travers family with explanatory letterpress has come to notice. This pedigree is given in "The Family History of Hart of Donegal" (Mitchell Hughes and Clarke, 1907), pp. 90-94, and supplies details, which it is interesting to compare with the particulars of the pedigree contained in this book. In the work referred to it is stated :—

(*a.*) that "a large number of pedigrees of the Travers families have been arranged by H. J. Sides of the Bodleian Library, from a collection by S. Smith Travers, and were printed by Parker at Oxford in 1864."

(*b.*) that the pedigree given "has been extracted from the full pedigrees in the possession of Joseph Oates Travers of the Devonshire Regt.," one of the pedigrees being "one by Sir Bernard Burke, corrected and supplied by him to Mr. Smith Travers in 1863."

(*c.*) that Brian Travers de Nateby who went to Ireland in 1599 "married the heiress of the Estate of Pill, near Bristol," and "is said to be* the son (N.B. not the grandson ?) of Richard Travers of Nateby, who married Grace, the daughter of . . . . Redman of Harewood Castle."

(*d.*) that John Travers, son of Brian, and his wife Sarah (*née* Spencer) were both buried at St. Finsbarry's, John dying 30 April 1613.

(*e.*) that Sir Robert Travers, son of John, was killed "in the battle of Cappoquin 1643." But this statement does not agree with the pedigree on the following page, in which Sir Robert is shewn as having been "killed at Knocknanoss 13 Nov. 1647." The latter date, which agrees with the pedigree given in this book, seems the more likely to be correct.

(*f.*) that Richard Travers, eldest son of Sir Robert, married twice, firstly in 1658 Eleanor (not Ellen ?), daughter of *Jonas* Stowell (not Stewell ?) of Ross, by whom he had a son John, and secondly Maria . . . by whom he had no issue ; that Richard had a younger brother John, who also left issue.

(*g.*) that John Travers, son of Richard, married in 1688 Cassandra Sampson, that he was the second son, that he was born in 1663, and that his will dated 25 March 1727 was proved in Sept. 1727.

(*h.*) that Robert Travers of Hettysville (*sic*), son of John, married firstly Elizabeth, daughter of *Dillon* Newman of Newborough, and secondly Miss Dunscombe, and that he died 20 Feb. 1763.

(*i.*) that John Travers of Hettysville, *only* son of Robert, married in Oct. 1768 Mehetabel, daughter of James (not John ?) Colthurst of Dripsey Castle, and died 19 March 1791, predeceasing his wife, who died 20 Feb. 1824, æt. 75.

N.B.—According to recent editions of Burke's "Peerage and Landed Gentry," this statement appears to be the correct one, *i.e.*, that John Travers married Mehetabel, daughter of *James* Colthurst and *sister* of John Colthurst, both of Dripsey Castle.

---

* The Editor of "The Family History of Hart of Donegal" states in a footnote (page 92) that "the father of Brian Travers is not known." If that be so the portion of the Travers Pedigree given in this work before 1599 requires a link to connect it with what follows, but no opinion can here be given as to the correctness, or incorrectness, of the statement.—R. H. R. S.

SUPPLEMENTARY DATA.

SUPPLEMENTARY DATA.

The following references to the name are of interest :—

A.D. 1286—1307.
Julian le Smithes, Rotuli Hundredorum, p. 871. Com. Oxon. Edw. I. Costumar'. (Record Office.)
Julian le Smithes tenꝫ dimid virg' ꝑre eod modo. (Record Office.)

A.D. 1327—1377.
"I find the name spelt Smythes holding property in Bradewell in the reign of Edward III." (Note by Rev. Charles Norfolk Smythies [B 63]. Source of information not known.)

A.D. 1337-8.
Joan le Smethis. Lease (Headgate), to the use of Joan le Smethis of Hekforde. ("Red Parchment Book" or "Oath Book" of Colchester, p. 50. N.B.—The name is indexed as "Smythies, Joan le, of Heckford.")

A.D. 1349.
Johanna le Smythes, sister and one of the heirs of Robert, Baroun of Purley, Essex, 1349. (Morant's "Essex," i., 347.)

A.D. 1382.
John Smithies, Rector of Hanbury-cum-Shelvie, 1382. Presented to the living by Bertram of Shelvie.
N.B.—The property with which this church is connected belonged in 1880 to Edward Beareroft, Esq., of Mere Hall, co. Worcester, and the above note was given about that date by Mr. George Smythies (B 13), whose great-grandmother was Elizabeth Beareroft (see p. 14, etc.). The source from which he obtained it is not known.

A.D. 1415.
John Smythes served in the retinue of the Duke of Gloucester at Agincourt. (See footnote, p. 28.)

A.D. 1526—28.
Six inhabitants of Ryddesdale named Smythes (*sic*), and six inhabitants of Tyndaill named Smythies (*sic*) engaged in the rebellion in Northumberland led by Sir William Lysle. (See footnote, p. 28.)

A.D. 1543—1593.
Various members of the Smythes Family mentioned in the parish registers of Wrington, co. Somerset. (See footnote, p. 26.)

A.D. 1578.
The name appears in a catalogue of Corpus or Bennet College, Cambridge, with the date 1578. (Note by Rev. Charles Norfolk Smythies [B 63].)

A.D. 1559 to 1611.

Consistory Court of London.

Bishop of London, 1559 to 1592. Savage, Willm., 287 ; Smyth (?), Joane, 296 ; Smyth (?), Willm., 385 ; and Vicar General's Books, 1607 to 1611. Smithie (?), William, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, p. 145. Adm'on, 21 Sept., 1610, to Robert Weldon, uncle. N.B.—Below, Dorothy, Lady Smythes, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, and Ferdinand her son.

A.D. 1558—1603.

There was a Smythies (*sic*) Under-Sheriff of Lancashire in the time of Elizabeth. (Note by Rev. Charles Norfolk Smythies [B 63]. Source of information not known.)

A.D. 1603—1625.

In "Miscellaneous Chancery Proceedings," James I., B. and A., Bundell 14, S. 14, No. 26. Smythes *con.* Large Etat. (Record Office.)

Bundell 15, S. 15, No. 19. Smythies *con.* Cable. (Record Office.)

A.D. 1619—1647.

In "Bills and Answers" from 1619 to 1647 inclusive, Smythes . . . c. Wells, about Money Matters . . . 6, v. (Record Office.)

A.D. 1627-1628.

Oct. 22, William Smithes, William Dyneley and Humphrey Aldington to the same. Answer to the petition of Anne Wyatt, which charges them with receiving part of a sum of £1950 due to her husband and the said William Dyneley for their pains about the purchase of the Manors of Killingworth and Rudfin. "Calendar of State Papers," 1627-1628, p. 402. (Record Office.)

Chancery Proceedings filed in the time of King Charles I., A.D. 1625—1649.

Page 12,	Bundle S.	18—	6.	Sewster, Smiths, Knt.
„ 48,	„	„ 79—	10.	Smithes, Knt., Helles.
„ 49,	„	„ 81—	7.	Smithes, Knt., Nott.
„ 51,	„	„ 84—	2.	Savage, etc., Savage, etc.
„ 51,	„	„ 99—	41.	Smithes, Knt., etc., Jacobson, etc.
„ 66,	„	„ 110—	47.	Savage, Lady, Freeman.
„ 68,	„	„ 114—	38.	Smythes, Freke, etc.
„ 69,	„	„ 115—	17.	Smyth, Smythes, etc.
„ 75,	„	„ 126—	46.	Smythes, Strickland, etc.
„ 79,	„	„ 129—	157.	Savage, Savage, Lady, etc.
„ 80,	„	„ 130—	80.	Savage, Lady, Savage, etc.
„ 82,	„	„ 132—	29.	Savage, Savage, Lady, etc.
„ 85,	„	„ 133—	111.	Smithes, Freke, etc.
„ 88,	„	„ 135—	123.	Smythes, Sleeman.

Vide Chancery Suits. (Record Office.)

A.D. 1647 (date of birth).

Ferdinand Smithies, B.D., Fellow of Queen's College, Cambridge, died 4th Nov., 1725, aged 78. (Carter's "Cambridge," p. 178. "Political State," xxx., 517.)

A.D. 1713.

Dorothy, Lady Smythes, widow, of St. Andrew's, Holbourn. Adm'on granted to son Ferdinand 1713. (Calendar, 1560—1719, Somerset House.)

A.D. 1658.

Beatrice Smythies, widow, of York City. Adm'on granted to son John 1653. (Calendar, 1560—1719, Somerset House.)

A.D. 1658.

John Smythies of York, d. 8 Jan. 1658, æt. 38. Neve's "Monumenta." (See footnote, p. 28.)

A.D. 1765 (date of death).

William Smithies of Hertfordshire, Esq., d. 28 Jan. 1765. ("Gent.'s Mag.," xxxv., 98.)

A.D. 1773 (date of death).
Lady Smythes, relict of Sir Tho. Gorges Smythes, d. 1773. ("Gent.'s Mag.," xliii., 155.)

A.D. 1802 (date of death).
Mrs. Smythies of Colchester. Death, aged 92, 1802. ("Gent.'s Mag.," lxxii., ii., 783.)

A.D. 1806.
Lieut. T. Smithies, R.N., (appointed to) H.M. Brig. "Bruzier" Jan. 30, 1806.

A.D. 1813 (date of death).
Death at Bracondale, Lieut. Smythies, R.N. 1813. ("Gent.'s Mag.," lxxxiii., ii., 502.)
Yesterday sennight died at Bracondale, Norf., Lieut. Smythies of the Royal Navy. ("Ipswich Journal," Aug. 14, 1813.)

ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS.

ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS.

Page 8, line 2, for "Sible Hedingham, co. Suffolk," read "Sible Hedingham, co. Essex."

Page 22. In the pedigree from the Vincent MS., for "See 32 below," read "See 30 below," and for "See 33 below," read "See 31 below."

Page 31. In explanation of the statement in the first footnote that it was probably through John Raymond "that William Smythies was appointed to Gosfield after his resignation of the living of Belchamp Walter in 1643," it should have been stated that John Raymond died in 1635, and was succeeded by his son Oliver, who was a zealous Puritan, and a member of Cromwell's parliaments in 1653 and 1656, and therefore that it was probably through *Oliver* Raymond's interest that William Smythies secured the appointment to Gosfield, though his friendship with John Raymond, the father, was very likely also a contributory cause.

Page 36, delete footnote.

Page 38. To the note regarding James Blatch (A 25) add :—
James Blatch matriculated at Balliol College, Oxford, on 30th April, 1792, being then 17 years old ; he afterwards moved to Magdalen College, of which he became a fellow, and from which he took his degrees of B.A. in 1796, and M.A. in 1798. He also took the degree of B.D. in 1810.

In the note referring to Palmer Smythies (A 31), third paragraph, for "Thomas, Lord (soon after) Earl of Macclesfield," read "Thomas, Lord (soon after Earl of) Macclesfield."

Page 44. To the details of the university career of Henry Yeats Smythies (A 59), add :—He matriculated on 13th Dec., 1780, at Merton Coll., Oxford, before going to Emmanuel Coll., Cambridge, being at the time only fifteen years of age.

Page 45. To the note regarding Raymond Henry Raymond Smythies (A 70), add :—After retirement from the Active List of the Army, Major Smythies entered for a time into municipal politics. He was elected an alderman of the metropolitan borough of Hammersmith in 1906, and during his term of office was Chairman of the Public Libraries Committee and of the Public Health Committee of the Borough. He also served as a Manager of London County Council Elementary Schools, as a Representative Manager, and as Chairman of one of the Care Committees. In 1911 he commanded a representative detachment of the National Reserve at the Coronation of King George V., and in recognition of services rendered in connexion with the inception of that force was awarded the Coronation medal.

Page 46, line 30, for "J. J. Hales," read "J. J. Halls."

Page 47. To the note regarding Harry Waddington Smythies (B 15), add :—
H. W. Smythies died in London on 23rd March, 1912, aged 68. His marriage to Marion Stevens, widow, took place nineteen years before his death.

Page 48. The following important addition must be made to the note referring to Evelyn Arthur Smythies (B 23), the information having been received too late to be included in the pedigree itself :—At Naini Tal, India, on 12th July, 1912, a son was born to Evelyn Arthur Smythies and Olive Muriel his wife. This child,

who has been named Bertram Evelyn, is the first, and at present the only, representative of the male line in the 10th generation from William Smythies, Vicar of Walter Belchamp in 1623.

Mr. Leslie Porter, C.S.I., was, on the occasion of the Durbar held by the King Emperor at Delhi in December, 1911, promoted from Companion to be a Knight Commander of the Star of India.

Page 51. To the note regarding Charles Norfolk Smythies (B 63), add:—Dr. Smythies matriculated at Trinity College, Oxford, on the 5th December, 1831, his age at the time being recorded in "Alumni Oxoniensis" as 19. (The date of his birth was entered inadvertently in the pedigree as 1811 instead of 1812.) In 1832 he became a student at Lincoln's Inn; he took his degree as B.C.L. in 1838, and D.C.L. in 1842.

REV. HUMPHREY SMYTHIES, M.A.,

Rector of Little Staughton, co. Beds, and Alpheton, co. Suffolk.

b 1724——*d*. 1806.

See A. 52.

From the Miniature on Ivory by CHARLES JAGGER, *painted c. 1804, in possession of* Major R. H. RAYMOND SMYTHIES.

REV. HENRY YEATS SMYTHIES,
M.A., B.D., J.P.,

Vicar of Stanground-cum-Farcet, co. Huntingdon.

b. 1765——*d.* 1842,

See A. 59.

From the Oil Painting by JOHN SIMPSON, Senr. *in possession of* Major R. H. RAYMOND SMYTHIES.

REV. HENRY YEATS SMYTHIES,
M.A., B.D., J.P.,

Vicar of Stanground-cum-Farcet, co. Huntingdon.

b. 1765—*d.* 1842.

See A. 59.

*From a Silhouette Portrait, taken at "*THE HUBARD GALLERY,*" in possession of* Major R. H. RAYMOND SMYTHIES.
The figure in the original is 9 inches high.

MRS. HENRY YEATS SMYTHIES,
IN YOUTH]

(née ISABELLA RAYMOND*)*

Wife of Rev. Henry Yeats Smythies and great-grand-daughter of Rev. Palmer Smythies.

b 1784——*d.* 1858.

See pp. 11, 12, 13, 44, 51, 57.

From the Oil Painting by JOHN SIMPSON, SCRP., *in possession of* Major R. H. RAYMOND SMYTHIES.

MRS. HENRY YEATS SMYTHIES,

[IN MIDDLE AGE.]

(nee ISABELLA RAYMOND*)*

Wife of Rev. Henry Yeats Smythies and great-Grand-daughter of Rev. Palmer Smythies.

b 1784——1858.

See pp. 11, 12, 13, 44, 51, 57

From the Oil Painting by JOHN SIMPSON, SCHR., *in possession of* Major R. H. RAYMOND SMYTHIES.

Rev. RAYMOND BREWSTER SMYTHIES, M.A.,

Master at Rugby School.

b. 1824 —*d.* 1861.

See A 69.

From a Photograph.

MRS. RAYMOND BREWSTER SMYTHIES

(née ISABELLA JANE ANSLEY).

b. 1836——*d.* 1903.

See pp. 14, 15, 67, 71.

From the Miniature on Ivory by NINA HARDY, *in possession of* Major RAYMOND SMYTHIES.

MAJOR RAYMOND HENRY RAYMOND SMYTHIES,
P.W.V. (South Lancashire Regiment).

b. 1860.

See A. 70.

From a Photograph by MAULL & FOX, Piccadilly.

REV. SAMUEL RAYMOND,
of Belchamp Hall, co. Essex.

Father of Mrs. Henry Yeats Smythies. His wife, Margaretta Bridges was a grand-daughter of Rev. Palmer Smythies.

b. 1744——*d.* 1825

See pp. 11, 13, 51, 71.

From the Oil Painting by THOMAS GAINSBOROUGH, R.A.,
in possession of THE RAYMOND FAMILY.

MRS. SAMUEL RAYMOND,

[IN YOUTH.]

(*née* MARGARETTA BRIDGES).

Grand-daughter of Rev. Palmer Smythies
and mother of Mrs. Henry Yeats Smythies.

——*d.* 1849.

See pp. 11, 51, 71

From the Miniature on Ivory, attributed to JOHN SMART,
in possession of Major R. H. RAYMOND SMYTHIES

MRS. SAMUEL RAYMOND

[IN OLD AGE]

(*née* MARGARETTA BRIDGES)

Grand-daughter of Rev. Palmer Smythies and mother of Mrs. Henry Yeats Smythies.

——*d.* 1849.

See pp. 11, 51, 71.

From the Oil Painting by JOHN SIMPSON, Senr., *in possession of* Major R. H. RAYMOND SMYTHIES.

SIR WILLIAM HARRIS

Of Shenfield Manor, co. Essex.

Served against the Spanish Armada; Knighted at the Coronation of King James I, 1603 Ancestor of Mrs. Henry Yeats Smythies and her descendants.

See p. 70.

From the Oil Painting dated 1596, and attributed to ZUCCHERO, *in possession of* THE RAYMOND FAMILY.

LADY HARRIS

(NÉE FRANCES ASTLEY).

Wife of Sir William Harris, of Shenfield Manor, co. Essex, and Daughter of Thomas Astley of Writtle. Ancestress of Mrs Henry Yeats Smythies and her descendants.

See p. 70.

From the Oil Painting dated 1596, and attributed to ZUCCHERO, *in possession of* THE RAYMOND FAMILY.

CHRISTOPHER ANSTEY,

POET,

Of Trumpington, co. Cambridge, and Bath.

Author of "The New Bath Guide"; his memory is honoured by a monument in the Poets' Corner, Westminster Abbey. Ancestor of Mrs. Raymond Brewster Smythies and her descendants.

b. 1724——*d.* 1805.

See pp. 45 and 71.

From an Engraving by C. BESTLAND *after a picture in enamel by* ZINCK, *painted when* CHRISTOPHER ANSTEY *was thirty-one years of age.*

Mrs. CHRISTOPHER ANSTEY

(nee Anne Calvert*)*

Wife of Christopher Anstey, the Poet, and daughter of Felix Calvert, of Albury, M.P. Ancestress of Mrs. Raymond Brewster Smythies and her descendants.

b. 1732——*d.* 1812.

See pp. 45 and 71.

From the Oil Painting by William Hoare, R.A., *in possession of the* Corporation of Bath.

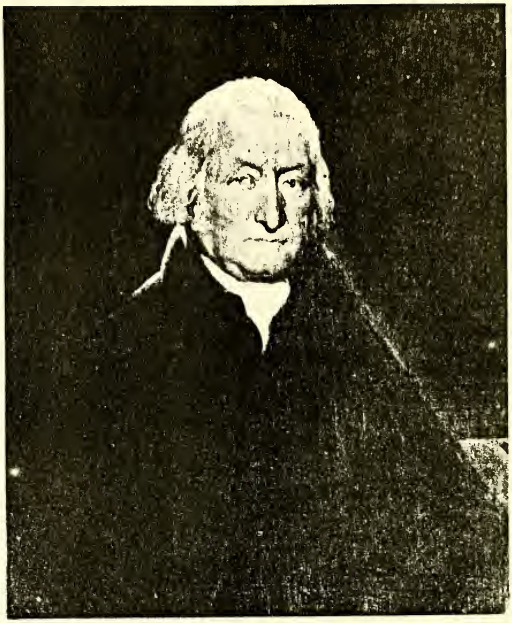
REV. JOHN SMYTHIES, M.A.,

Rector of All Saint's, Colchester, and of Alpheton, co. Suffolk, etc.

b 1773——*d.* 1816.

See B. 1.

From the Oil Painting in possession of Miss MARY PEACHEY.



REV. JOHN ROBERT SMYTHIES, B.A.,

Of Grey Friars House, Colchester, and Lynch Court, co. Hereford, Rector of St. Mary Magdalene's, Colchester, etc., Private Chaplain to H.R.H. The Duke of Sussex. One of the Founders of the Royal Agricultural Society.

b. 1778 *—d.* 1852.

See B. 7.

From the Miniature in possession of MISS MARY PEACHEY.

JOHN KINNERSLEY SMYTHIES, B.A.,

Of Lynch Court, co. Hereford.
Barrister-at-Law. Recorder of Ludlow.

b. 1808 —*d.* 1892.

See B. 9.

From a Photograph.

Miss ELIZABETH SMYTHIES,

Daughter of Rev. John Robert Smythies.

b. 1807—*d.* 1828.

See B. 8.

From a Miniature on Ivory in possession of Miss Mary Peachey.

REV. EDWARD SMYTHIES, B.A.,

Rector of Hathern, co. Leicester, and Rural Dean.

b. 1818—*d.* 1891.

See B. 20.

From a Photograph by THOS. FALL, London.

MRS. EDWARD SMYTHIES,

(née ELIZABETH MARCH PHILLIPS*)*,

First wife of Rev. Edward Smythies.

b. 1814——*d.* 1866.

See pp. 16 and 17.

From a Photograph taken at "THE COUNTY OF GLOUCESTER STUDIO," Cheltenham.

ARTHUR SMYTHIES, B.A.,

of Hilliers, Dolton, co. Devon.

Sometime Conservator of Forests (2nd grade), India.

b. 1847.

See B. 22.

From a Photograph.

COMMANDER EDWARD POWELL SMYTHIES, R.N.

of Springfield Lawn, Cheltenham.

b. 1854.

See B. 37.

From a Photograph by JOHN HAWKE, Plymouth.

EVELYN ARTHUR SMYTHIES, B.A.,

Assistant-Conservator of Forests, India.

b. 1885

From a Photograph.

LIEUT. BERNARD SMYTHIES, R.E.,

b. 1886.

See B. 24.

From a Photograph.

Miss LOUISA TWINING,

Daughter of Richard Twining, F.R.S., and Elizabeth Mary Smythies.

Lady of Grace of the Order of St. John of Jerusalem.
Pioneer of Poor Law and Workhouse Reform.

b. 16th Nov., 1820——*d.* 25th Sept., 1912.

See p. 46.

From a Photograph by Elliott & Fry, London.

FRANCIS SMYTHIES,

Of Headgate House, Colchester.
Recorder of Colchester, 1787-98.

b. 1742——*d.* 1798.

See B. 11.

From a Miniature on Ivory in possession of
FRANK BORLHWICK SMYTHIES.

FRANCIS SMYTHIES,

Of Headgate House, Colchester, and 20, Hereford Street, Park Lane, London.

Mayor of Colchester, 1811-12.

Town Clerk of Colchester, 1820-40.

b. 1779——*d.* 1840.

See B. 51.

From a Pencil Drawing in possession of
Mrs. Frank Mangles (*née* Rosa Smythies).

FRANCIS SMYTHIES,

Of Headgate House, Colchester.
Three times Mayor of Colchester.

b. 1811——*d.* 1888.

See B. 52.

From a Photograph.

MRS. FRANCIS SMYTHIES,

(NEE HARRIET JANE GARDINER),

Wife of Francis Smythies (B. 52) of Headgate House.

d. 1871. Aged 49.

See pp. 19, 19, 59, 51.

From a Photograph.

REV. WILLIAM YORICK SMYTHIES, B.A.,

Rector of Algarkirk, co. Lincoln.

b. 1816——*d.* 1910.

See B. 70.

From a Photograph by G. A. OLDHAM, Colchester.

FRANK BORTHWICK SMYTHIES,
of Headgate House, Colchester.

b. 1851.

From a Photograph.

RIGHT REV. CHARLES ALAN SMYTHIES, D.D.,
Bishop of Zanzibar.

b. 1844—*d.* 1894.

See B. 65

From a Photograph by ELLIOTT & FRY, London

CAPTAIN PALMER KINGSMILL SMYTHIES,
R.N., J.P.
of The Turrets, Colchester.
b. 1847.
See B. 65.
From a Photograph by LAMBERT WESTON & SON, Folkestone.

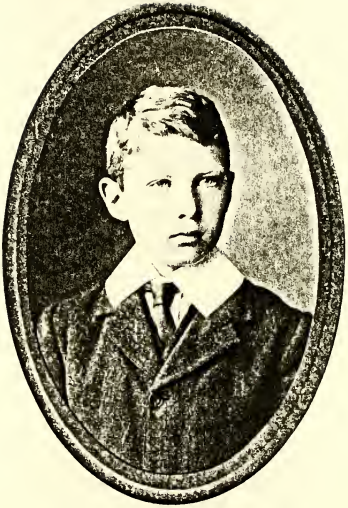
FRANCIS PALMER SMYTHIES

(AGED 10.)

b. 1900.

See B. 69.

From a Photograph by MIELL & MIELL, Bournemouth.



EDMUND SPENSER

POET,

Of Kilcolman Castle, co Cork.

Father of Sarah Travers and ancestor of Mrs. Charles Norfolk Smythies and her descendants.

b c. 1552.——*d* 1559.

See p 52.

From an Engraving by J. Thomson, *after the original picture in possession of* The Earl of Kinnoull.

INDEX.

INDEX.

N.B.—The figures in parentheses after the names of members of the Smythies Family indicate where the principal references to each individual will be found, both in the Pedigree and in the Genealogical Notes. If the figures have no letter in front of them they refer to the early portion of the Pedigree; if preceded by the letter A they refer to Pedigree A, and if preceded by the letter B to Pedigree B, with corresponding Genealogical Notes in each case.

A

"Abbey Ruins," Bury St. Edmunds, 44.
Abbot, Katherine, widow, *née* Carter, m. Rev. Humphrey S. (A 52), 11, 43, 51.
Abergavenny, George, 3rd Lord, K.G., K.B., 70.
Abingdon, co. Berks, 11, 43.
Aden, 20.
Affleck, Sir Edmund, 1st Bt., m. Margaret S., widow of William S. (A 39), 10, 18, 41.
Fanny, m. Baron Hugo de Linden, 18.
Lt.-Colonel Gilbert, m. Jane S. (B 42), 18.
Gilbert, son of Lt.-Colonel Gilbert A. and Jane S. (B 42), 18.
Hasler, 10, 41.
Jane (B 42), *née* S., 18.
Margaret, Lady, *née* Burgess, widow of William S. (A 39), m. 2ndly Sir Edmund Affleck, 1st Bt., 10, 41.
Africa, Central. Charles Alan S., Bishop of Universities' Mission to, 20, 53.
East. Missionary enterprise in, 53.
South. The war *v.* the Boers in, 13.
Agincourt. John Smythes in the retinue of the Duke of Gloucester at, 28 footnote, 77.
Agnew, Thomas, Publisher of Engravings, 47.
Alder, Dennis, 43.
Aldington, Humphrey, 78.
Algarkirk, co. Lincoln, 21, 53.
Algarkirk Hall, co. Lincoln, 21.
Allen, John, m. Doritye S., 1583, Wrington Register, 26 footnote.
Allston, William, 32.
Alpheton, Family Living of, co. Suffolk, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 14, 18, 35, 39, 41, 42, 43.
Alresford, co. Essex, 14, 20, 51.
Alresford Hall, co. Essex, 20, 51.
Alston, Rev. George, m. Isabella S., widow of Rev. Charles Norfolk S. (B 63), 20.
Isabella, *née* Travers, widow of Rev. Charles Norfolk S. (B 63), m. 2ndly Rev. George Alston, 20.
Andrews, Ann, 51.
Ansdell, Richard, Painter, 47.
Anstey, Anne, *née* Calvert, wife of Christopher Anstey of Bath, 13, 45, 71.
Ann, *née* Townsend, wife of Rev. Charles Alleyne Anstey, 71.
Rev. Charles Alleyne, 13, 71.
Anstey—*cont.*
Rev. Christopher, 45.
Christopher, of Trumpington, co. Camb., 45.
Christopher, of Trumpington and Bath, Poet, 13, 45, 71.
Elinor, *née* Reynolds, wife of William A., 45.
Helen, *née* Senior, wife of John Anstey, 71.
Isabella Jane, m. 1st Rev. Raymond Brewster S. (A 69), and 2ndly Maj.-Genl. Robert Yeld Chambers, 13, 45, 67, 71.
John, 45 footnote, 71.
Rev. John, 45 footnote.
Sarah, m. Rear-Admiral Thomas Sotheby, 45 footnote.
William, 45.
Ardleigh, co. Essex, Farm at, 19.
Argentine, The, 17.
Aristotle, "Poetics" of. Rev. Thomas Twining, translator of the, 14, 46.
Arms, Exemplification of, of George S. of Wyke Court, co. Somerset, Alderman of London (31), x, 1, 5, 27, 28, 57, 58.
of John S. of Wrington, co. Somerset (7), 3, 23.
on Cake-basket presented to Rev. Henry Yeats S. (A 59) 1810, 44.
on Cup bequeathed by George S. to the Goldsmiths' Company, 28.
Original document exemplifying, in possession of Smythies Family, 1, 5, 28, 57.
Army and Navy Club, 13.
Army—
Regiments and Corps of the Regular Forces—
Royal Horse Guards, 8, 37.
4th Dragoons [now Hussars], 10.
6th [Inniskilling] Dragoons, 10, 42.
13th Light Dragoons [now Hussars], 19, 50.
20th Hussars, 20, 50.
Royal Artillery, 53.
Royal Engineers, 16.
28th [now Gloucestershire] Regiment, 53.
40th [now P.W.V. (South Lancashire)] Regiment, 13.
60th Regiment [now King's Royal Rifle Corps], 52.
Rifle Brigade, 52.

Army—*cont.*
Regiments of the Auxiliary Forces—
Huntingdonshire Militia, 13.
Monmouthshire and Brecknockshire Militia, 49.
Carmarthenshire Volunteers, 49.
Astley, Frances, m. Sir William Harris of Shenfield, co. Essex, 70.
Aston, Aletta, m. Sir Leslie Porter, 48.
Gertrude Frances Morse, m. Arthur S. (B 22), 16, 48.
Colonel Henry, 16.
Austen Sutton, 27.
Axbridge, 26.

B

Badram, George, 23.
Baker, A. C. Glynn, 48.
Margarita Hilda (B 33), *née* S., 17, 48.
Balchborowe, 26.
Baldock, Robert, 32.
Barnard, Edward, of Downside, co. Somerset, 4, 23, 24.
Jane (15), *née* S., 4, 23, 24, 25, 29 (*l*).
Barnwell, co. Northampton, 12.
Barrows, The, Charles Hill, co. Surrey, 19, 50.
Bashford, Rev. Robert, of Colchester, 46.
Basingstoke, co. Hants, 8, 9, 36, 37.
Batcomb, James Bisse of, 4.
Bath, co. Somerset, 20, 42, 43, 45.
Batteron, Clotilde, m. Herbert Powell S. (B 35), 17.
Señor E., 17.
Bearcroft, Edward, of Mere Hall, co. Worcester, 14, 46, 77.
Elizabeth, 14, 46, 77.
Beaumont, Robert, 66.
Bedford, 5, 30.
Bedford Place, No. 15, London, 14.
Beevor, Augustus, 9, 38.
Elizabeth (A 27), *née* Blatch, 9, 38.
Belchamp Hall, co. Essex, 12, 20, 31, 43, 51.
Belchamp-Walter, co. Essex, xi, 1, 6, 7, 12, 28, 31, 32, 43, 83, 84.
Belson, Anna Maria, m. as 2nd wife Rev. William Yorick S. (B 70), 21, 49, 53.
Captain Henry Fage, R.N., 21, 53.
Sir Philip, 28th Regiment, 53.
General —, Royal Artillery, 53.
Beridge, Rev. Basil, 53.
Berwick Bassett, 16.
Bevil, Elizabeth, m. Sir Bernard Granville, 70.
Bickombe, John, 23.
Bildeston, co. Suffolk, 65.
Bishop of Universities' Mission to Central Africa, 20.
Bishop of Zanzibar, 20.
Bishop Stortford, co. Herts, 19.
Bisley, co. Gloucester, 21, 54.
Bisse, James, 4, 23, 25.
Mary (18), *née* S., 4, 23, 24, 25.
Blatch, Elizabeth, m. as 2nd wife William S. (A 17), 8, 35, 37, 38, 42.
Elizabeth, *née* Dennis, wife of James Blatch (A 22), 8, 37.
Elizabeth (A 27), m. Augustus Beevor, 9, 38.
James (A 22), changed his name from Smythies, 8, 35, 37, 38, 83.
Blatch—*cont.*
Rev. James (A 25), 8, 9, 36, 37, 38.
Mary Ann (A 26), m. Rev. Richard Hoblyn, 9, 38.
Blatch Square, Colchester, 37 footnote.
Blewbury, co. Berks, 11, 43.
Blyth, John, 39.
Bohem, John, 43.
Bolton, Margaret, 22.
Boltonsborough, 26.
Boston, 2nd Lord, 19.
Bourchier, Hon. Cecily, 69.
William, Viscount, 69.
Boxted, co. Essex, Farm at, 19.
Bracondale, co. Norfolk, 79.
Bradshaw-Isherwood, Christopher William, 68.
Kathleen Machell, *née* Smith, 68.
Richard Graham, 68.
Brazier, Abigail, 73.
Ann, *née* Wheeler, 73.
Anne, *née* Pelham, 73.
Rev. Anthony, of Ingatestone, 40, 73.
Anthony, of Ingatestone, 73.
Elizabeth, 73.
Elizabeth, m. as 2nd wife Rev. Palmer S. (A 31), 9, 14, 40, 51, 73.
John, of Colchester, 73.
John, d. 1678, 73.
Rev. John, of Gt. Holland and Easthorp, 9, 14, 40, 73.
Katherine, 73.
Martha, 73.
Thomas, 73.
Brazier's Farm at St. Osyth, co. Essex, 19.
Bree, Rev. William, 63, 64.
Brenan, Gerald, "A History of the House of Percy," by, 28 footnote.
Brewster, Catherine (A 60), *née* S., 12, 44.
William, of Northfield near Maidenhead, 12, 44.
Bridges, Ann (A 53), *née* S., 11, 12, 41, 43, 44, 51, 71.
Sir Brook, 1st Bart. of Goodnestone, co. Kent, 43, 73.
Rev. Brook Nathaniel, of Orlingbury, 11, 43, 51.
Margaretta, m. Rev. Samuel Raymond of Belchamp Hall, 11, 43, 51.
Bridgwater, co. Somerset, 15.
Brighton, co. Sussex, 12, 13.
Bristol, co. Somerset, 3, 4, 22, 23, 25, 26, 29, 58, 59, 74.
British India Company, 17.
British Museum, Pamphlets by Rev. William S. (A 10) at, 7.
Brockley, Nicholas Harvey of, 4.
Brooke, George, Steward of the Manor of Dines Hall, 36.
Brown, Kezia, m. as 1st wife John Kinnersley S. (B 9), 15.
Thomas, of Cambridge, 15.
Brune, Charles Prideaux, of Prideaux Place, co. Cornwall, 45.
Buckland-in-Dover, co. Kent, 21.
Bucknill, Georgina, m. as 2nd wife Rev. Edward S. (B 20), 16.
Samuel, 16.
Burgess, Margaret, m. 1stly William S. (A 39), and 2ndly Sir Edmund Affleck, 1st Bart., 10, 41.

Burgis, Rev. Samuel, Curate of St. Giles's, Cripplegate, 32.
Burgoyne, Anne, m. John Raymond of Belchamp Hall, 71.
Sir John, 2nd Bart., 71.
Burke, Sir Bernard, Ulster King of Arms, 67.
Burke, Right Hon. Edmund, 46.
Burney, Charles, Composer and Historian of Music, 46.
Bury St. Edmunds, co. Suffolk, 13, 41, 67.
Busshe, John, of Undcombe, cousin of William S. of Wyke Court, 27.
William, 26.

C

Calcutta, 13.
Calvert, Anne, m. Christopher Anstey of Trumpington and Bath, Poet, 13, 71.
Felix, of Albury, b. 1663, 70.
Felix, of Albury, b. 1692, 70.
Mary, m. Felix Calvert of Albury, 70.
Cambridge, Richard, Earl of, 67, 69.
Cambridge, 18, 50. *See also* Colleges.
Field-Marshal H.R.H. the Duke of. Letter from Private Secretary to, 72.
Camden, William, Clarencieux King of Arms, 5, 28, 57, 58.
Camden, —, m. John Mangles, 50.
Camerton, Bath, 20.
Candler, Rev. —, Rector of Little Bromley, 32.
Cardiff, co. Glamorgan, 20.
Cardington, co. Bedford, xi, 29, 30.
Cardons Hall, Witnesham, co. Suffolk, 9, 34, 39, 64, 66.
Carleton, Anna Dorothea, m. Rev. William S. (A 36), 10, 11, 12.
Catherine, 10, 11.
Christopher, 10, 11.
Carter, Katherine, m. 1stly — Abbot of Abingdon, and 2ndly Rev. Humphrey S. (A 52), 11, 43, 51.
Caxton's (Farm ?), co. Essex, 8, 36.
Central Africa, Right Rev. Charles Alan S. (B 65), Bishop of Universities' Mission to, 20, 53.
Chambers, Isabella Jane, *née* Anstey, m. 1stly Rev. Raymond Brewster S. (A 69), and 2ndly Major-General Robert Yeld Chambers, 13.
Charles Hill, co. Surrey, 20, 50.
Charlesworth, Frederick Raymond, 68.
Helen Lilian Royds, *née* Greene, 68.
Julian Basil, 68.
Kathleen Agatha, m. Sir James Henry Domville, Bt., 68.
Charleton, William, of Shottlington, 28 footnote.
Cheddar, 26.
Cheltenham College, 16. *See* Schools.
Cheriton, near Sandgate, co. Kent, 21.
Chichester, Joane (21), *née* S., 4, 23, 24, 26.
Richard, 4, 23, 26.
Child, Isabella, m. Rev. Samuel Raymond of Belchamp Hall, 71.
"Christian Year, The," by Rev. John Keble, 54.
Church of—
Abbey, Westminster, Monument to Christopher Anstey, Poet, in the, 45.
Cathedral, St. Paul, London, 20, 31.
Church of—*cont.*
Cathedral, Worcester, 13.
Cathedral, Zanzibar. Memorial to Bishop Smythies in the, 53.
All Saints, Cambridge, 18.
All Saints, Colchester, 9, 14, 18, 37, 38.
Christ, Doncaster, co. York, 17.
Christ, Masuri, India, 16.
Christ, Seoni Chappara, India, 17.
Holy Trinity, Colchester, 14.
St. Andrew, Holborn, xi, 77, 78.
St. Andrew, Rugby, 13.
St. Anne, Westminster, 14.
St. Giles, Cripplegate, London, 2, 7, 32, 33, 34, 46, 63.
St. James, Colchester, 14, 47.
St. John, Cinderford, co. Gloucester, 11, 42.
St. John, Hampstead, co. Middlesex, 14.
St. John, Lucknow, India, 16, 48.
St. John, Notting Hill, London, 15.
St. John, Paddington, London, 21.
St. Magnus, London, 5, 28.
St. Martin, Colchester, 8, 37.
St. Mary-at-the Walls, Colchester, 8, 10, 11, 14, 19, 20, 37, 40, 41, 43, 53.
St. Mary, Bryanstone Square, London, 21.
St. Mary-le-bone, London, 18.
St. Mary Magdalen, Colchester, 8, 9, 14, 35, 38, 41, 43.
St. Mary Matfelon, London, 2, 7, 32, 60, 62.
St. Mary Steyning, London, 5, 27 footnote, 28, 29, 58.
St. Mathew, Friday Street, London, 28.
St. Michael, Cornhill, London, 2, 7, 33.
St. Michael, Mile End, Colchester. *See* Mile End.
St. Nicholas, Colchester, 14, 15.
St. Pancras, London, 18, 19.
St. Peter, Colchester, 10, 18, 19, 41.
St. Peter, Hathern, co. Leicester, 17, 18.
St. Peter, Onehunga, Auckland, N.Z., 15.
St. Phillip, South Kensington, London, 18.
St. Thomas, Dehra Dun, India, 16.
St. Thomas, Saharanpur, India, 16.
Cinderford, Forest of Dean, co. Gloucester, 11.
Clarence, Lionel, Duke of, 67, 69.
Clare Park, co. Hants, 16.
Clarke, Charlotte, m. Rev. John Keble, 54.
Elizabeth, *née* Gordon, 54.
Elizabeth Jane, m. Rev. Thomas Keble, 54.
George Edward, 54.
Clifton, co. Gloucester, 13.
College, 13. *See* Schools.
Colchester, co. Essex, 2, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 14, 15, 18, 19, 20, 28, 32 footnote, 33, 35, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 46, 47, 48, 53, 57, 63, 64, 65, 66, 73, 77, 79.
Coleman, Thomas, 22.
College of Arms, The. Short Pedigree, Arms and Crest of John S. (7) at, 3, 23.
Arms, Crest and Funeral Certificate of George S. (31) at, 5, 28, 29, 57.
Pedigree lodged by William S. (38) at, 5, 30.
Authority for James S. (A 22) to change his name to Blatch at, 8, 37.
Colleges of Universities—
College, Balliol, Ox., 16, 83.
„ Brasenose, Ox., 4, 25.
„ Christ's, Camb., 16.
„ Corpus, Camb., 77.

Colleges of Universities—*cont.*
College, Emmanuel, Camb., 6, 7, 11, 12, 13, 14, 16, 31, 32, 34, 35, 44, 83.
" Magdalen, Ox., 8, 83.
" Merton, Ox., 83.
" Queen's, Camb., xi, 78.
" St. John's, Camb., 8, 37.
" St. John's, Ox., 5, 29.
" Sidney Sussex, Camb., 8, 9, 10, 14, 35, 38, 41.
" Trinity, Camb., 15, 16, 20.
" Trinity, Dublin, 17.
" Trinity, Ox., 13, 20, 21, 38, 84.
Compton, 5, 26, 27.
"Conway," H.M.S., 17.
Cope, John, 23, 24.
Mary, 23, 24.
Crealock's Column in Zulu War, 53.
Cremer, Charles, of Gray's Inn, 61, 62, 73.
Elizabeth, *née* Palmer, 32, 60, 61, 62.
Robert, 32, 60, 61.
Crest, Grant of, 1602, x, 1, 5, 27, 57.
Crest of John S. (7) of Wrington, 3, 23.
Cricklewood, 15.
Cripps, Olive Maud, m. Evelyn Arthur S. (B 23), 16, 48, 83.
Percy Rowland, of Winford Manor, co. Somerset, 16, 48.
Cromwell, Oliver. *Caveat* issued against Rev. William S. (A 10) by, 7, 33.
Crondal, co. Hants, 16.
Crosse, Rev. John, 31.
Customs, William S. (B 50) an officer in the, 19.
Cutberd, George, 60.
Cutbert, John, of Shelsworth, co. Suffolk, 65.
Cutts, Elizabeth, m. William S. (33), 5, 29, 30.

D

Dacre, Lord, 31.
Dagenham, co. Essex, 2, 6, 32.
Dale, Caroline, m. Francis S. (B 51), 19, 49, 50, 51.
John, of Hatton Garden and Greenwich, 19, 50.
Darcy, Thomas, 32.
De Barre, Elizabeth, 51.
De Burgh, Lady Elizabeth, 69.
De Dapifer, Count Eudo, Founder of King James's Hospital, Colchester, 46.
Dehra Dun, India, 16.
Delhi, India, Coronation Durbar at, 84.
De Linden, Fanny, *née* Affleck, Baroness Hugo, 18.
Baron Hugo, 18.
De Lisle, Ambrose Lisle March Phillipps-, 48.
Dennis, Elizabeth, m. James S. (A 22), who took the name of Blatch, 8, 37.
De Salis, Rev. Henry Jerome, 12.
Dethick, William, Garter King of Arms, 5, 28, 57, 58.
De Vandergues, Margarita Richard, m. as 1st wife William S. (A 17), 8, 35, 37.
Devereux Court, Strand, London, 46.
Devereux, Margaret, 70.
Walter, 1st Viscount Hereford, 70.
Hon. Sir William, 70.
Diar, Sarah, 24.
Dickinson, Rev. Thomas, Rector of Alpheton, co. Suffolk, 18.
Dines Hall, co. Essex, 8, 36.
Ditchingham Lodge, Yarmouth, 20.
Dolton, co. Devon, 16.
Domville, Kathleen Agatha, Lady, *née* Charlesworth, 68.
Doncaster, co. Yorks, 17.
Dorington (*or* Dorrington), Joane, m. John S. (7) of Wrington, 3.
—, of Dorrington, 3.
Doyle, Charlotte (A 23), *née* S., 8, 37.
Edward, 8, 37, 38.
Joseph, of Stratford-le-Bow, 8, 37.
William Smythies, 8, 37.
Dreiton, Manor of, 26
Dundonald, Isabella, *née* Raymond, Countess of, wife of 9th Earl, 12.
Dunedin, New Zealand, Southern Cemetery at, 15.
Durnford, Port, 53.
Dyneley, William, 78.

E

Eardisland, co. Hereford, 14, 16.
Earle, Thomas, 27.
East Africa, Missionary Enterprise in, 53.
East India Company, 18, 46.
East Mersey, 10, 41.
Easthorp, co. Salop, 9, 12, 40.
Edgar, Thomas, 64.
Edlin, Mr., 32 footnote.
Edward III., King. Descent of some members of the Smythies Family from, 67 *et seq.*
Edwards, Sarah, aunt of James Blatch (A 22), 37.
Egremont, Harriet, m. Frederick S. (B 26), 17.
John, of Doncaster, co. York, 17.
Egriment, Robert, m. Agnes S. 1593, Wrington Register, 26 footnote.
"Elements of Sylveculture," translated by Arthur S. (B 22), 47.
Elliot, Rev. H. L., Rector of Gosfield, co. Essex, 31 footnote.
Engleheart, F., engraver, 45 footnote.
Essex, Henry, 1st Earl of, and 2nd Count of Eu, 13, 67, 69.
Isabel, *née* Plantagenet, Countess of Eu and, 13, 67, 69.
Eu, Henry, 2nd Count of. *See* Essex.
Isabel, Countess of. *See* Essex.
Evans, Elizabeth, 49.
Samuel, of Goldcliff, co. Monmouth, 49.
Eyre, Christopher, of Wiltshire, 2, 5, 28, 29, 30.
Hester (34), *née* S., 5, 29, 30.
Rev. Thomas, Rector of Mile End, Colchester, 2.
Rev. William, Rector of Mile End, Colchester, 2.

F

Farcet, co. Huntingdon, 12, 44.
Faure, Huguenot Family of, 48.
Ferrers of Chartley, John, 8th Lord, 69.
Fisher, Louisa Ann, 51.
Fitz George, Colonel A. C., 72.
Fleet Street, William S. of, xi, 2, 29, 30.
Foorde, George, 24.

Fosbrooke, Anne, *née* Winstanley, 20, 71.
Eliza Ann, *née* Lewin, 71.
Elizabeth Anne, m. as 2nd wife Captain Palmer Kingsmill S. (B 66), 20.
Leonard, of Shardlow, b. 1732, 71.
Leonard, of Shardlow, b. 1773, 71.
Leonard, of Ravenstone Hall, co. Leicester, 20, 71.
Mary Elizabeth, *née* Story, 71.
Fowen, Sara, m. John S. (17), 4, 25.
—, of Bristol, 4, 25.
Fratton, co. Hants, 14.
"Fruit Culture in the N. W. Himalaya," by Arthur S. (B 22), 48.
Fry, Basil Homfray, 68.
Rev. Charles Edward Middleton, 68.
Julia Isabella, *née* Greene, 68.
Funeral Certificate of George S. (31), 5, 28, 29.
Furley (*or* Furly), Elizabeth, wife of Stephen Furley, 65.
Stephen, 7, 35, 65.
Thamar, m. Rev. William S. (A 15), 7, 33, 35, 40, 42, 63, 64, 65.

G

Gainsborough, Thomas, R.A., 43 and 45 footnotes.
Gale, Mr., 32 footnote.
"Garboard Streyke," *nom-de-plume* of Frank Borthwick S. (B 55), 50.
Gardiner, Anne, *née* Mangles, wife of Captain Edmund Gardiner, 49, 50.
Captain Edmund, of Remenham Lodge, co. Essex, 19, 50.
Harriet Jane, m. Francis S. (B 52), 19, 49, 50, 51.
Garendon Park, co. Leicester, 16, 47.
Garrick, David, actor, 46.
Gedge, Mary, m. Christopher Harris, 70.
George IV., King, offered knighthood to Francis S. (B 51), 49.
George V., King, Descent of, 69; Coronation of, 83.
Gibbons, William, 60.
Gibson, John, 39.
Glanbrane (*or* Glanbran), co. Carmarthen, 18, 49.
Glastonbury, 4, 27.
Gledhow Gardens, No. 21, South Kensington, London, 17.
Gloucester, Thomas, 1st Duke of, 67.
Chancellor of the Diocese of, Rev. E. March Phillipps, 16.
Duke of, John S. in retinue of, at Agincourt, 28 footnote, 77.
Godlowe, Joan, m. William S. (27) of Wyke Court, 4, 27.
—, de Bristow, 4, 22.
Gold Coast, 17.
Goldsmiths' Company, 5, 27, 28, 29.
Goodwyn (Goodwin *or* Godwyn), Anna, 4, 24, 25.
Edward, 4, 24, 25.
Elizabeth, 4, 24, 25.
Elizabeth (16), *née* S., 4, 23, 24, 25.
Joane, 4, 24, 25.
Robert, of Orkey, 2, 23, 25.
Rev. Robert, of Liston, 2, 7, 25, 33, 34.
Thomas, 4, 24, 25.
Gordon, Edward, 54.
Edward, of Sunning Hill, co. Berks, 21, 54.
Gordon—*cont.*
Elizabeth, *née* de Barre, 54.
Elizabeth, 54.
Harriet Maria, m. as 1st wife Rev. William Yorick S. (B 70), 21.
Gosfields (*or* Gosfield), co. Essex, 2, 4, 6, 24, 26, 27, 28, 31, 83.
Gosselin, Emilia Irving, m. William Carleton S. (A 43), 10, 42.
Joshua, of Guernsey, and Ware, co. Hertford, 10, 42.
Grace Dieu Manor, co. Leicester, 47.
Granville, Sir Bernard, of Stow, 70.
Sir Bevil, of Stow, 70.
Elizabeth, m. Sir Peter Prideaux, 70.
Sir Richard, of Stow, 70.
Gray's Inn, George S. (31) at, 5, 27.
William S. (33) at, 5, 29, 61.
Charles Cremer at, 73.
Herbert and James Palmer at, 73.
Great Holland, 9, 40.
Great Maplestead, Walass's (*or* Wollis's) Farm in, 2, 8, 37.
Green Street Hall, 10, 41.
Greene, Agatha Royds, m. Major H. Trevor, 68.
Alice Marion, 67.
Caroline Dorothea, *née* Prideaux-Brune, widow of Admiral Sir William Hoste, Bart., 2nd wife of Edward Greene, 45.
Edward, of Nether Hall, co. Suffolk, 13, 45, 68, 71.
Edward Allan, 68.
Sir Edward Walter, 1st Bart., of Nether Hall, co. Suffolk, 12, 44, 68, 71.
Ella Wollaston, 67.
Emily (A 67), *née* S., m. Edward Greene of Nether Hall, co. Suffolk, 13, 45, 68, 71.
Emily Smythies, m. Frederick Machell Smith, 68.
Frances Elizabeth Raymond (Fanny), 44, 51, 67.
Francis Carleton, 67.
Henry Graham, 67.
Hilda Wollaston, m. R. C. F. Mangham, 67.
John, of Bury St. Edmunds, co. Suffolk, 12, 44, 51, 67, 71.
John Cecil Wollaston, 67.
John Smythies, of "The Panels," Bury St. Edmunds, co. Suffolk, 44, 71.
John Wollaston, of "The Panels," Bury St. Edmunds, co. Suffolk, 67.
Julia Isabella, m. Very Rev. Thomas Charles Fry, Dean of Lincoln, 68.
Kenneth Wollaston, 67.
Margaretta (A 61), *née* S., m. as 1st wife John Greene of Bury St. Edmunds, co. Suffolk, 12, 51, 67, 71.
Marion Raymond, 67.
Maud Churchill, 67.
Nora Carleton, 67.
Rhona Wollaston, 67.
Lieut.-Colonel Walter Raymond, 68.
William Herbert, 67.
Greenwich, 8, 19, 37.
Grey Friars' House, Colchester, 14.
Grey, Lady Mary, 70.
Grimwood, Mr. —, Candidate for the Recordership of Colchester, 48.
Groton, co. Suffolk, Rev. John S. of, 7, 35.
Grub, Susan, 29.
Guernsey, Island of, 10, 42.

Guildford, co. Surrey, 50.
Gwynne, Mary Ann (B 43) *née* S., 18, 49.
Sackville Henry Frederick, of Glanbran Park, co. Carmarthen, 18, 49.

H

Hainault, Queen Philippa of, 69.
Halliday, Jane, 54.
Hallowell-Carew, Anne Rycroft, *née* Raymond, widow of Walter Tyson S. (A 66), wife of Captain Robert H.-C., 13, 45.
Halls, J. J., painter, 46, 83.
Hamby (?), R. V., 66.
Hammersmith, 83.
Hanbury, John Smithies (*sic*), Rector of, 1382, 77.
Harbottle, Eleanor, 70.
Hardy, Nina, miniaturist, 45.
Harris, Arthur, of Prittlewell, co. Essex, 70.
Christopher, 70.
Edward, of Great Baddow, 70.
Frances, m. Oliver Raymond of Belchamp Hall, co. Essex, 12, 70.
William, of Southminster, 70.
Sir William, of Shenfield, co. Essex, 70.
Harrison, Rev. Isaac, Vicar of Dagenham, 32.
Hart of Donegal, Travers pedigree in Family History of, 74.
Harvey (*or* Harvie), Nicholas, of Brockley, 4, 23, 25.
Sarah (19), *née* S., 4, 23, 25.
Sarah, 4, 24.
Harworth, co. Notts, 47.
Hathern, co. Leicester, 16, 17, 18.
Hawkins, Anne, m. Sir Edmund Prideaux, 5th Bart., 70.
Jane Harriet (B 62), *née* S., 20, 51, 57 footnote.
William Warwick, of Alresford Hall, co. Essex, 20.
Hawley, Sir Henry, 2nd Bart., 11, 42.
Sir Joseph, 3rd Bart., 11, 42.
Theodosia, m. Carleton S. (A 45), 11, 42, 73.
Hawll (?), William, 26.
Headgate House, Colchester, 18, 19, 28, 57 footnote.
Heath, George, 10, 41.
Heigham, Fanny, m. as 2nd wife Rev. Henry Raymond S. (A 64), 12, 44.
John Henry, of Hunston Hall, co. Suffolk, 12, 44.
Richard, 45.
Helpmakaar, O. R. Colony, 48.
Heralds' College. *See* College of Arms.
Herbert, Lady Maud, 69.
Herbier House, Penzance, co. Cornwall, 20.
Hereford, 15.
Hereford Street, No. 26, Park Lane, London, 19.
Hereford, Walter, 1st Viscount, K.G., 70.
Heru, Sir Nathaniel, 33.
Hill House, Lexden, co. Essex, 19.
Hilliers, Dolton, co. Devon, 16.
Hindon, Otago, New Zealand, 15.
"Historical Records of the 40th Regiment," by R. H. Raymond S. (A 70), 13, 72.
Hoare, William, R.A., 45 footnote.
Hoblyn, Mary Ann (A 26), *née* Blatch, 9, 38.
Rev. Richard, of All Saints, Colchester, 9, 38.
Hobson, Joseph, 29.
Holland, Rev. Edward, of Camerton, Bath, 20.
Lady Eleanor, 69.
Margaret Emilia, m. as 1st wife Captain Palmer Kingsmill S. (B 66), 20.
Holy Orders of the Church of England, Members of the Smythies Family in, during three centuries, 53.
Hooper, Catherine (A 49), *née* S., wife of J. Hooper, 11, 43.
J., 11, 43.
Hosdenes (?) (Farm ?), co. Essex, 36.
Hoste, Caroline Dorothea, Lady, m. 2ndly as 2nd wife Edward Greene, 15.
Admiral Sir William, Bart., 45.
"Hotspur," Henry, Lord Percy, called, 12, 13, 20.
Hughes, John, 50.
Mary, m. James Mangles, 50.
Huguenot Descent, Susan Puplet possibly of, 40.
of Gertrude, wife of Arthur S. (B 22), 48.
Hurley, The Manor House, 50.

I

Imperial Forests School, India, 48.
"Indian Forester, The," 48.
Inner Temple. *See* Temple, Inner.
Ipswich, "New Place" in, property of James Palmer, 7, 12, 40, 72.
Irby, Captain the Hon. Charles Leonard, 19 49, 50.
Frances, *née* Mangles, wife of Captain the Hon. Charles L. Irby, 50.
Frances Elizabeth, m. Rev. R. J. Howard Rice, 50.

J

Jagger, Charles, of Bath, miniaturist, 43.
Janssen, Cornelis, painter, 13 footnote.
Jellett, Beatrice Inez (B 29), *née* S., 17, 48.
Very Rev. Henry, Dean of St. Patrick's, Dublin, 48.
Henry Holmes, 17, 48.
Mr. Serjeant Hewitt Poole, K.C., 48.
Rev. John Hewitt, 48.
Rev. Morgan, 48.
Jennynges, Lady, 29.
Johnson, Ben., 39.
Dr. Samuel, 16.
"Journal of the Imperial Forests School," India, 47.

K

Keble, Charlotte, *née* Clarke, wife of the Rev. John Keble, 54.
Charlotte Mary, m. William Gordon S. (B 76), 21, 54.
Elizabeth Jane, *née* Clarke, wife of the Rev. Thomas Keble, 54.
Rev. John, Author of "The Christian Year," 21, 54.
Rev. Thomas, Vicar of Bisley, co. Gloucester, 21, 51.

Kelly, Captain John Vise, of Norman Cross, co. Huntingdon, 13, 45.
Julia (A 63), *née* S., 13, 45.
Kensal Green Cemetery, 13, 14.
Kensington Park Gardens, No. 27, London, 15.
Kent, Duchess of, visits Shrewsbury, 53.
John, m. Agnes S. 1552, Wrington Register, 26 footnote.
Keymer, W., printer, Colchester, 1812, 66.
Killingworth, Manor of, xi. 78.
King James's Hospital, Colchester, 9, 14, 38, 46.
King's Evil, The. Licence to cure given to the wife of Rev. Thomas S. (A 18), 8, 36.
Kinnersley, Elizabeth, m. Rev. John Robert S. (B 7), 14.
George, of Stepney, co. Middlesex, 14.
James, of Lynch Court, co. Hereford, 14.
Kirby, Margaret, widow, 60.
Kurimoto, New Zealand, 15.
Kydd, Justinian, 26.

L

Ladysbury, co. Worcester, Manor of, 5, 28, 29.
La Independencia, S. America, 17.
Lancaster, John (of Gaunt), Duke of, 67.
county of, Descent of Smythies Family in the, 3, 5, 22, 28, 57.
Landour, India, 16.
Las Turbias, S. America, 17.
Lavenham, co. Suffolk, 2, 8, 35.
Lawrence, Sir Thomas, P.R.A., 44 footnote, 45 footnote.
Leeds, Rev. Edward, 63, 64.
Leigh, Ann, m. Rev. Yorick S. (A 19), 8, 37.
Rev. Thomas, of Greenwich, 8, 37.
L'Estrange, Sir R., "The Observator," 33.
Lewin, Eliza Ann, m. Leonard Fosbrooke of Ravenstone, J.P., D.L., 71.
Lexden, co. Essex, 19, 20.
Leybourne Grange, co. Kent, 11.
Lincoln's Inn, 84.
Lindley, O.R.C., S. Africa, 48.
"List of Trees and Shrubs found in the Dehra Dun and Saharanpur Forests," by Arthur S. (B 22), 48.
Little Bealings, co. Suffolk, Francis S. (B 51) Patron of the Living of, 19.
Little Bentley, co. Essex, 8, 37.
Little Bromley, co. Kent, 32.
Little Staughton, co. Bedford, 11, 43.
Littleton, Annie, 70.
Sir Edward, of Pillaton, 70.
Liverpool, co. Lancs., 47.
Llandovery, co. Carmarthen, 18.
Llanfair ar y bryn, 49.
Longcroft, Elizabeth, m. 1stly James Powell, and 2ndly Rev. John S. (B 1), 14, 46.
Robert, of Fratton, co. Hants, 14.
Lucas's (Farm ?) in Stisted, 10, 41.
Lucknow, India, 16.
Ludlow, co. Hereford, 15, 47.
Lynch Court, co. Hereford, 14, 15.
Lysle, Confession of Humphrey, 28 footnote.
Rebellion of Sir William, in Northumberland, 28 footnote, 77.

M

Macclesfield, Thomas, Earl of, 9, 38, 83.
Madeira, Island of, 18.
Malet, Sir Edward, British Ambassador in Berlin, 53.
Manchester, co. Lancs., 47.
Mangles, Anne, 49, 50.
Cecil Gardiner, Lieut. 20th Hussars, 20, 50.
Charles Edward, 50.
Frances, 49, 50.
Frank, of The Barrows, Charles Hill, co. Surrey, 20, 50.
George, 50.
James, 50.
John, 50.
Mary, *née* Hughes, wife of James Mangles, 50.
Rosa (B 58), *née* S., 20, 50.
Rose, *née* Newcome, wife of Charles E. Mangles, 50.
Manley, John, of Willshamsted, co. Bedford, 5, 30.
Mary, m. William S. (38) of Bedford, 5, 30.
March, Edmund, 3rd Earl of, 69.
Roger, 4th Earl of, 67.
Susan, *née* Lisle, 47.
Thomas, 47.
Marriott, Sir James, 12.
Marshall, Frances Elizabeth Etheldreda (B 38), *née* S., 18.
Dr. George, York Herald, 1.
Dr. Lewis Walter, 18.
Martels (Farm ?) in East Mersey, 10, 41.
Martin, The Suffolk Family of, 8, 35, 39, 41.
Catherine, widow of Rev. Thomas Martin, 35.
Christopher, of Alpheton, co. Suffolk, 35.
Elizabeth, wife of Rev. Sheffield Martin, 35.
Rev. Sheffield, Rector of Alpheton, co. Suffolk, 35, 41.
Rev. Thomas, Rector of Alpheton, co. Suffolk, 35.
Mary Liall Common, Walter Belchamp, 32.
Masuri, India, 16.
Mathew, Marie, 31.
Maugham, Hilda Wollaston, *née* Greene, 67.
Mayhew, Mr., Recorder of Colchester, 48.
Mayor of Colchester, Francis S. (B 51), 19.
Francis S. (B 52), 19.
Meadows, Alexander, of Witnesham, co. Suffolk, 9, 40.
Hephzibah (A 33), *née* S., 7, 9, 33, 40.
Hephzibah, 9, 33, 40.
James, 9, 33, 40.
Sarah, 9, 33, 40.
Memorial Window to Francis S. (B 41) in Town Hall, Colchester, 18.
Mere Hall, co. Worcester, 14, 46, 77.
Middle Temple. *See* Temple, Middle.
Middleton, co. Essex, 13, 44, 51.
Mile End (*or* Miland), near Colchester, 2, 7, 8, 9, 10, 14, 18, 35, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42.
Milton, Christopher, of Ipswich, Esquire, 61.
John, Burial at St. Giles's, Cripplegate, during time of William S. (A 10), 7, 33.
"Miscellanea Genealogica et Heraldica." Reproduction of the Exemplification of Arms and Grant of Crest to George S. (31) in, x, 1, 28.

"Miscellanea Genealogica et Heraldica"—*cont.*
Publication of Pedigree and Genealogical Notes of the Smythies Family in, x.
Mors, Nicholas, 27.
Mortimer, Lady Anne, 67, 69.
Lady Elizabeth, 12, 13, 20, 67, 69.

N

Naini Tal, India, 83.
Narker, John, Notary Publick, Norwich, 36.
Nash, Dr. Robert, Vicar-General, Norwich, 36.
Natal, 17, 20, 53.
Neblet, Rev. Joh., Rector of Little Bromley, 32.
Nether Hall, co. Suffolk, 13.
Netherhall, Manor of, Dedham, co. Essex, 19.
Nevill, Hon. Catherine, 70.
Lady Eleanor, 67.
George, 3rd Lord Abergavenny, 70.
Newbold-on-Avon, 16.
New Buckenham, co. Norfolk, 60, 73.
Newcome, George, 50.
Rose, m. Charles Edward Mangles, 50.
Newport, co. Monmouth, 19, 19, 50.
New York, U.S.A., 10, 41, 42.
New Zealand, 15.
Nicholas, Sir H., "Story of Agincourt" by, 28 footnote.
Norfolk, Jane Strange, m. Francis S. (B 41), 18, 50, 51.
William, of Cambridge, 18, 50.
Norman Cross, co. Huntingdon, 13.
Northfield, near Maidenhead, co. Berks, 12.
North House, Colchester (?), 10, 41.
Northumberland, 2nd, 3rd, 4th, 5th, 7th and 8th Earls of. *See* Percy.
Sir William Lysle's Rebellion in, 28 footnote, 77.
Norton, co. Kent, 11.
Norton, Rev. John, 31 footnote.
Mary, 31 footnote.
Norwich, 7, 8, 32 footnote, 34, 36, 46, 64.
School, 46.
Thomas, Bishop of, Licence to cure "The King's Evil" given by, 1743, 8, 36.
Nottingham, 18.

O

Oak Lawn, co. Suffolk, 11, 42.
"Oak, The," Mile End, Colchester, 39.
Obden, Manor of, co. Gloucester, 5, 28, 29.
Oldland Hall, co. Gloucester, 10, 42.
Onehunga, Auckland, New Zealand, 15.
Orange River Colony, S. Africa, 48.
Orlingbury, co. Northampton, 11, 43, 51.
Otepopo, New Zealand, 15, 47.
Overhall, Manor of, Dedham, co. Essex, 19.

P

Painter Stainers' Company, 28 footnote.
Palmer, Anne, 73.
Charles, of Witnesham, co. Suffolk, 33, 34, 63, 72.
Elizabeth, m. Robert Cremer, 32, 60, 73.
Family, Note regarding, 72, 73.
Hephzibah, m. Rev. William S. (A 10), 7, 33, 34, 35, 73.
Palmer—*cont.*
Herbert, son of Sir Thomas Palmer, 73.
James, of New Buckenham, co. Norfolk, etc., 7, 60, 61, 63, 72, 73.
James, son of Sir Thomas Palmer, 73.
Mary, wife of Robert Palmer, 72.
Robert, 72.
Sir Thomas, Bart., 73.
Pamphlets by Rev. William S. (A 10), at the British Museum, 7, 33.
"Panels, The," Bury St. Edmunds, co. Suffolk, 41.
Parmynter, Thomas, 4, 27.
— (29), *née* S., da. of William S. (27), m. Thomas Parmynter, 4, 27.
Parr, Rev. Samuel, 38, 46.
Passion, Susan, 23.
Peachey, Ellen (B 10), *née* S., 15.
James, 15.
Mary, 46, 47.
Pedigree of the Smythies (*or* Smythes) Family, Early portion, 3 to 5; Pedigree A, 6 to 13; Pedigree B, 14 to 21.
Fragmentary, in Vincent MS. 141,111, from William S. (1) de Wryngton, 22.
Fragmentary, in Harl. MS. 1141, fo. 31, collated with 1445, fo. 49b, and 1559, fo. 161, from George S. (4) of Wrenton (Wrington), 23 (4) and (7), 25 (15) to (21).
Fragmentary, at College of Arms, with arms and crest of George S. (4) of Wrington, his son John S. (7), etc., 23 (7).
Fragmentary, lodged by William S. (38) at College of Arms, 5, 30.
Incorrect, in Add. MS. 19,149, fo. 205, recorded by Harriet S. (A 12), 10, 42.
Shewing inter-marriages of Smythies and Mangles Families, 50.
Shewing inter-marriages of Smythies and Raymond Families, 51.
Shewing the descent of Elizabeth Brazier [2nd wife of Rev. Palmer Smythies] from Anthony Brazier, 1609, 73.
Shewing the descent of Isabella Travers [who m. Charles Norfolk S. (B 63)] from Laurentius Travers de Nateby, 1293, 51, 52, 74.
Shewing inter-marriages of Smythies, Gordon, and Keble Families, 54.
Shewing Plantagenet descents of some members of the Smythies Family, 69, 71.
Pelham, Anne, m. John Brazier of Colchester, 73.
William, of Colchester, 73.
Pell, Angela Lilian Adelaide, 68.
Barbara Katherine, 68.
Catherine Marion, *née* Greene, 68.
Pemberton, Lady, 29.
Pepys, Richard, 32.
Samuel, the diarist, 32 footnote.
Perceval, Right Hon. Spencer, 66.
Percy, Lady Eleanor, m. Edward, 3rd Duke of Buckingham, 69.
Henry, 2nd Earl of Northumberland, 69.
Henry, 3rd Earl of Northumberland, 69.
Henry, 4th Earl of Northumberland, 69.
Henry, 5th Earl of Northumberland, 69.
Henry, 8th Earl of Northumberland, 70.
Henry, Lord ("Hotspur"), 12, 13, 20, 69.
Joan, 70.
Hon. Sir Thomas, 70.
Thomas, 7th Earl of Northumberland, 70.

Peterborough, co. Northampton, 12, 44.
Philippa of Hainault, Queen of Edward III., 69.
Phillimore, W. P. W., "The London and Middlesex Note Book," by, 29, 30.
Phillipps de Lisle, Ambrose Lisle March, 48.
Charles March, of Garendon Park, co. Leicester, etc., 16.
Rev. Edward March, of Hathern, co. Leicester, 16, 47.
Elizabeth, m. as 1st wife Rev. Edward S. (B 20), 16, 47.
Samuel, of Garendon Park, co. Leicester, etc., 47.
Pickersgill, Frederick Richard, R.A., painter, 19.
Plantagenet Descents, 12, 13, 20, 21, 67, *et seq.*
Edmund, Duke of York, 67.
Lady Isabel, m. Henry, 2nd Count of Eu and 1st Earl of Essex, 13, 67, 69.
John (John of Gaunt), Duke of Lancaster, 67.
Lionel, Duke of Clarence, 67, 69.
Philippa of Clarence, m. Edmund, 3rd Earl of March, 69.
Richard, 3rd Duke of York, 69.
Richard, Earl of Cambridge, 67, 69.
Thomas, Duke of Gloucester, 67.
Plum, Robert, 31.
Poet of Bath, Christopher Anstey, the, 13, 45, 71.
Poets' Corner, Westminster Abbey, 45.
Ponsonby, Sir Henry F., 72.
Porter, Aletta, Lady, *née* Aston, wife of Sir Leslie Porter, 48.
Sir Leslie, K.C.S.I., 48, 84.
Powell, Elizabeth, *née* Longcroft, widow of James Powell, m. 2ndly Rev. John S. (B 1), 11, 46.
Rev. Francis, of Colchester, 65.
James, 14.
Poyle Park, co. Surrey, 50.
Poynings, Eleanor, Lady, 69.
Preston, Ellen, 26.
Prideaux, Sir Edmund, 4th Bart., 70.
Sir Edmund, 5th Bart., 70.
Mary, m. James Winstanley of Braunston, 71.
Sir Peter, 3rd Bart., 70.
Prigg, John, m. Martha S. 1586, Wrington Register, 26 footnote.
"Problems on the Motion of Atoms," by John Kinnersley S. (B 9), 47.
Puplet, Susan, m. as 1st wife Rev. Palmer S. (A 31), 9, 10, 12, 14, 40, 42, 51, 63, 64.
Purplet Street, Ipswich, 40.

Q

Queensferry, N.B., 20, 21.

R

Ravenstone, co. Leicester, 20, 71.
Hall, co. Leicester, 20.
Raymond, Ann, *née* Andrews, 51.
Anne, *née* Burgoyne, 71.
Raymond—*cont.*
Anne Rycroft, m. 1stly Walter Tyson S. (A 66), and 2ndly Captain Robert Hallowell-Carew, 13, 45, 51.
Frances, *née* Harris, 12.
Frances Elizabeth Raymond (Fanny) [N.B.—This "Raymond" is a Christian name], *née* Greene, 44, 51, 67.
Isabella, m. 1stly John Mayne of Telfont, co. Wilts, and 2ndly as 2nd wife Archibald, 9th Earl of Dundonald, 12.
Isabella, *née* Child, 71.
Isabella, m. Rev. Henry Yeats S. (A 59), 11, 12, 13, 44, 51, 67, 71.
John, of Belchamp Hall, 31 footnote, 43 footnote, 83.
John, of Belchamp Hall, M.A., 71.
John, of Belchamp Hall, d. s.p., 71.
Rev. John Mayne St. Clere, of Belchamp Hall, co. Essex, 51.
Louisa Ann, *née* Fisher, 51.
Margaret Charlotte Montagu (B 61), *née* S., 20, 50, 51.
Margaretta, *née* Bridges, 11, 51, 71.
Oliver, of Belchamp Hall, M.P., 70, 83.
Rev. Oliver, of Middleton, co. Essex, 13, 51.
Rev. Oliver Edward, of Middleton, co. Essex, 44, 51.
St. Clere [disinherited], 70.
Samuel, 71.
Rev. Samuel, of Belchamp Hall, co. Essex, d. 1767, 71.
Rev. Samuel, of Belchamp Hall, co. Essex, d. 1849, 11, 43, 51, 71.
Samuel John St. Clere, of Belchamp Hall, co. Essex, 20, 50, 51.
Samuel Milbank, of Belchamp Hall, co. Essex, 51.
Samuel Philip St. Clere, of Belchamp Hall, co. Essex, 20, 51.
Sarah, *née* Cooke, 51.
William, of Belchamp Hall, d. s.p., 71.
William, living 1737, 71.
Recorder of Colchester, Francis S. (B 41), 18, 48.
of Ludlow, John Kinnersley S. (B 9), 15, 47.
Reynolds, Elinor, m. William Anstey, 45.
S. W., engraver, 17.
Rice, Florence, m. Frank Borthwick S. (B 55), 19, 50.
Rev. R. J. Howard, of Sutton Courtenay, 19, 50.
Richards, Edward, 30.
Grace, m. William S. (B 50), 19, 49.
Thomas, of Newport, co. Monmouth, 19, 49.
Richmond, co. Surrey, 21.
Riverton, Southland, New Zealand, 15.
Rivington, John, of 21 Gledhow Gardens, London, 17.
Mary Emily (B 28), *née* S., 17.
Roath, near Cardiff, 20.
Roberts, Emily, m. as 1st wife Rev. Henry Raymond S. (A 64), 12.
Rev. Robert, of Barnwell, co. Northampton, 12.
Robertson-Glasgow, Muriel Barbara, *née* Wilson, 68.

Robertson-Glasgow—*cont.*
Raymond Charles, 68.
Robert Wilson, 68.
Rochester, Rev. William Yorick S. (B 70), Inspector of Schools for Diocese of, 53.
"Roman Hill," co. Essex, 11, 42.
Rosario, South America, 17.
Roth, George, painter, 40.
Royal Agricultural Society. Rev. John Robert S. (B 7) a founder of the, 14.
Descents. Some members of the S. Family having, 12, 13, 20, 21, 67, *et seq.*
Grammar School, Colchester, 38, 46 footnote.
Military Academy. Woolwich, 16.
Navy. 18, 20, 21, 50, 51, 52, 53.
Society, Richard Twining a Fellow of the, 46.
Rudfin, Manor of, xi, 78.
Rugby, co. Warwick, 13, 14, 15, 16.
School, 13, 14, 15, 16. *See* Schools.
Ruther, Anne, 70.
Rutherford, Elizabeth, m. Edward Kinnersley S. (B 16), 15.
William Monteith, of Edinburgh, 15.
Ruvigny, Marquis of, Author of "The Plantagenet Roll of the Blood Royal," 67.
Ryddesdale (*or* Redesdale), 28 footnote, 77.

S

Saharanpur, India, 16.
St. Albans. Rev. William Yorick S. (B 70) Inspector of Schools for Diocese of, 53.
St. Leger. Sir John, of Annery, co. Devon, 70.
Mary, 70.
St. Osyth. co. Essex, Brazier's Farm at, 19.
Salwey (Sallwey *or* Salwate), Arthur, 2, 29.
Edward. Lord Chief Baron of the Exchequer. 70.
Elizabeth, m. Sir Francis Winnington, 70.
Humphrey. of Stanford. 70.
Rev. Thomas, of Mile End, Colchester, 2.
William. 26.
Sanchy, Mr., 32 footnote.
Sandgate, co. Kent, 21.
Sandwich. Edward, Earl of. Rev. William S. (A 15) Chaplain to, 7, 32.
Saunders. Emily, *née* Stanfell, m. 1stly Joseph Barnes Saunders, and 2ndly as 2nd wife John Kinnersley S. (B 9). 15.
Emily, m. as 1st wife Harry Waddington S. (B 15), 15.
Joseph Barnes, 15.
Saunderson, Elizabeth, m. Sir Edmund Prideaux, 4th Bart., 70.
Savage, General Sir Arthur, 5, 29, 58.
Jane, da. of Sir Arthur and Lady Savage, 58.
Sara, Lady, *née* Woolhouse, widow of George S. (31), m. 2ndly General Sir Arthur Savage, 2, 5, 28, 29, 58, 78.
William, 77.
mentioned in Chancery Proceedings, temp. Charles I., 78.
Scarborough, Richard, Earl of, 37.
Schools—
Cheltenham College, 16.
Clifton College, 13.
Rugby, 13, 14. 15, 16.
Shrewsbury, 21, 53.
Scott, John, 32.
Scudamore, Jane, 70.
Semster. Edward, 5, 28, 29, 30, 78 (?).
Elizabeth (35), *née* S.. 5, 28, 29, 30.
Senior. Helen. m. John Anstey, 71.
Shaw, Alexander Armstrong, 68.
Eric Charles Holt, 68.
Helen Ursula. *née* Wilson, 68.
Ursula Flora, 68.
Shelvie, Bertram of, 77.
John Smithies (*sic*). Rector of, 1382, 77.
Sheppardc, William, m. Maud S. 1555, Wrington Register, 26 footnote.
Sheriff of London, George S. (31), 5, 27.
Sheriff of Worcester, Sir Arthur S. (32), 5, 29.
Shilbottle, co. Northumberland, 21.
Shrewsbury, co. Salop, 21, 53.
School, 21, 53.
Sible Hedingham, co. Essex, 8, 83.
Simpson, John, painter, 43, 44, 45.
Joseph. R.B.A., painter, 45.
Smith (Machell Smith), Emily Smythies, *née* Greene, 68.
J. C. C., official at Somerset House, 38, 40, 73 footnote.
Kathleen Machell, m. Major F. Bradshaw-Isherwood, 68.
Smyth, Sir Robert. candidate for the Recordership of Colchester, 48.
Smythe, Grace, m. Sir Bevil Granville of Stow, 70.
Smythies (*or* Smythes). [N.B.—*Re* spelling of name, see footnotes on pp. 1 and 22.]
Æmilia Irving, *née* Gosselin, wife of William Carleton S. (A 43), 10, 42.
Agnes, m. John Kent 1552, Wrington Register, 26 footnote.
Agnes, m. Robert Egriment 1593, Wrington Register, 26 footnote.
Ann, *née* Leigh, wife of Rev. Yorick S. (A 19), 8, 37.
Ann (A 53). m. Rev. Brook Nathaniel Bridges, 10, 11, 12. 39, 41, 43, 51, 63.
Anna Dorothea. *née* Carleton, wife of Rev. William S. (A 36), 10, 41, 42.
Anna Maria. *née* Belson. 2nd wife of Rev. William Yorick S. (B 70), 21, 49, 53.
Anne (36). m. — Vernon. 5, 28, 29, 30.
Anne, wife of Rev. William S. (A 1), 6, 31, 32.
Anne, *née* Summers, wife of Rev. Thomas S. (A 18), 8, 36, 37, 39.
Anne (A 21), 8, 37.
Anne Rycroft, *née* Raymond. wife of Walter Tyson S. (A 66), m. 2ndly Captain Robert Hallowell-Carew, 13, 45.
Sir Arthur, of Obden, co. Gloucester (32), xi, 5, 28, 29.
Arthur (45), 5, 30.
Arthur (B 22), of "Hilliers," Dolton, co. Devon, 16, 46, 48.
Beatrice, widow, of York City, 78.
Beatrice Inez (B 29), m. Henry Holmes Jellett, 17, 48.
Bernard Edward (B 24), 16.
Bertram Evelyn, x, 84.
Carleton (A 41). 10, 42.
Carleton (A 45), of "Oak Lawn," co. Suffolk, and "Roman Hill," co. Essex, 11, 42.
Caroline, *née* Dale, wife of Francis S. (B 51), 19, 51.

Smythies (*or* Smythes)—*cont.*
Caroline Elizabeth (B 53), m. George Edward Tompson of Dene House, Yarmouth, 19.
Catherine (A 37), 10, 41.
Catherine (A 49), m. J. Hooper, 11, 43.
Catherine (A 60), m. William Brewster of Northfield near Maidenhead, 12, 44.
Charles, (A 58), 11, 63.
Right Rev. Charles Alan (B 65), Bishop of Zanzibar, 20, 53.
Rev. Charles Norfolk (B 63), of "The Turrets," Colchester, 20, 51, 52, 53, 77, 78, 84.
Charlotte (A 23), m. Joseph Doyle of Stratford-le-Bow, 8, 37.
Charlotte (B 44), 18.
Charlotte Mary, *née* Keble, wife of William Gordon S. (B 76), 21, 54.
Christian Mary (A 50), 11, 43.
Christopher (A 12), 7, 31.
Clotilde, *née* Batteron, wife of Herbert Powell S. (B 35), 17.
Constance Caroline, *née* Welchman, wife of Commander Edward Powell S. (B 37), 18.
Dorityе, m. John Allen 1583, Wrington Register, 26 footnote.
Dorothea (A 38), 10, 41.
Dorothy (A 29), 9, 33, 38.
Dorothy, Lady, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, xi, 77, 78.
Edith, bapt. 1546, Wrington Register, 26 footnote.
Edmund Walcot (B 48), 18.
Edmund (B 59), 20.
Edward (5), 3, 26.
Edward (13), Wrington Branch, 3, 23, 24.
Rev. Edward (B 20), of Hathern, co. Leicester, 16, 47, 48.
Edward Henry Phillipps (B 21), 16.
Edward Kinnersley (B 16), of Riverton, N.Z., 15, 47.
Commander Edward Powell (B 37), of Springfield Lawn, Cheltenham, 18.
Elizabeth (16), 2.
Elizabeth, wife of William S. of Fleet Street, 2, 29, 30.
Elizabeth, wife of Robert S. (3) of Bristoll, 3, 22.
Elizabeth, wife of Gideon S. (12), 3.
Elizabeth (16), m. Robert Goodwyn, 4, 23, 24, 25.
Elizabeth, wife of Thomas S. (22) of Ubley, 4, 26.
Elizabeth (35), m. Edward Semster, 5, 28, 29, 30.
Elizabeth, *née* Cutts, wife of William S. (33) of Cardington, 5, 29, 30.
Elizabeth (39), 5, 30.
Elizabeth, wife of Rev. Isaac S. (A 22) of Dagenham, 6.
Elizabeth (A 8), 6.
Elizabeth, *née* Blatch, 2nd wife of William S. (A 17), 8, 35, 37, 38, 42.
Elizabeth, *née* Brazier, 2nd wife of Rev. Palmer S. (A 31), 9, 14, 39, 40, 41, 51.
Elizabeth (A 47), 11, 42, 43.
Elizabeth (A 55), 11.
Elizabeth, widow of James Powell, *née* Longeroft, wife of Rev. John S. (B 1), 14, 46.

Smythies (*or* Smythes)—*cont.*
Elizabeth (B 5), m. Rev. Thomas Twining, 14, 39, 46.
Elizabeth, *née* Kinnersley, wife of Rev. John Robert S. (B 7), 14.
Elizabeth (B 8), 15.
Elizabeth, *née* Rutherford, wife of Edward Kinnersley S. (B 16), 15.
Elizabeth, *née* Phillipps, 1st wife of Rev. Edward S. (B 20), 16, 47.
Elizabeth (B 46), 18.
Elizabeth Anne, *née* Fosbrooke, 2nd wife of Captain Palmer Kingsmill S. (B 66), 20, 67, 71.
Elizabeth Lydia (B 14), m. Samuel Bold Stephens, 15, 47.
Elizabeth Mary (B 6), m. Richard Twining, 14, 46.
Elizabeth Matilda (B 73), 21.
Ellen (B 10), m. James Peachey, 15.
Ellen (B 72), 21.
Ellen (B 74), 21.
Emily, *née* Roberts, 1st wife of Rev. Henry Raymond S. (A 64), 12.
Emily (A 67), m. as 1st wife Edward Greene of Nether Hall, co. Suffolk, 13, 15, 68, 71.
Emily, *née* Stanfell, 2nd wife of John Kinnersley S. (B 9), 15.
Emily, *née* Saunders, 1st wife of Harry Waddington S. (B 15), 15.
Emily (B 56), 19.
Eric (B 32), 17, 48.
Ernest Dudley (B 31), 17.
Evelyn Arthur (B 23), x, 16, 48, 83.
Fanny, *née* Heigham, 2nd wife of Rev. Henry Raymond S. (A 64), 12, 44.
Fanny (B 17), 15, 17.
Fanny Jane (B 57), 20.
Ferdinand, B.D., Fellow of Queen's College, Cambridge, xi, 77, 78.
Florence, *née* Rice, wife of Frank Borthwick S. (B 55), 19.
Frances (37), 5, 28, 30.
Frances Elizabeth Etheldreda (B 38), m. Lewis Walter Marshall, M.D., 18.
Frances Enid (B 25), 16.
Francis (B 2), 14.
Francis (B 3), 14.
Francis (B 41), of Headgate House, 9, 18, 39, 48, 49, 50, 51, 57.
Francis (B 51), of Headgate House, 19, 49, 50, 66.
Francis (B 52), of Headgate House, 1, 19, 28, 38, 49, 50, 51.
Francis (B 54), 19.
Francis (B 60), 20.
Francis Palmer (B 69), 21, 67, 71.
Frank Borthwick (B 55), of Headgate House, 19, 40, 41 footnote, 49, 50, 57.
Frank Gordon (B 77), 21.
Frederick (B 26), 16, 48.
Furley (A 32), 9, 40.
George (4), of Wrington, 3, 23, 24, 26, 27.
George (10), Wrington Branch, 1, 3, 24.
George (14), 3, 25.
George (25), Ubley Branch, 1, 4, 26.
George (31), of Wyke Court, co. Somerset, Alderman and Sheriff of London, 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 22, 23, 27, 28, 29, 30, 57, 58.

Smythies (*or* Smythes)—*cont.*
George (37), 5, 28, 30.
George (A 51), 11, 39, 63.
George (B 13), of Marlow Lodge, co. Salop, 15, 77.
George Egremont (B 34), 17.
Georgiana, *née* Bucknill, 2nd wife of Rev. Edward S. (B 20), 16.
Gertrude Frances Morse, *née* Aston, wife of Arthur S. (B 22), 16, 48.
Gideon (12), Wrington Branch, 3, 24, 25.
Goodliffe (37), 5, 28.
Grace, *née* Richards, wife of William S. (B 50), 19, 49.
Gwend(ol)ine, m. John Williams 1571, Wrington Register, 26 footnote.
Harold Parkinson (B 39), 18.
Harriet (A 42), m. Jacob Whittington, 10, 41, 42.
Harriet (B 49), 18.
Harriet, *née* Egremont, wife of Frederick S. (B 26), 17.
Harriet Jane, *née* Gardiner, wife of Francis S. (B 52), 19, 49, 50, 51.
Harriet Maria, *née* Gordon, 1st wife of Rev. William Yorick S. (B 70), 21, 53, 54.
Harriette, *née* Waddington, wife of Henry S. (B 12), 15, 47.
Harry Waddington (B 15), 15, 47, 83.
Henry (B 12), of New Zealand, 15, 47.
Henry Raymond (A 63), 12.
Rev. Henry Raymond (A 64), of Southacre, co. Norfolk, 12, 13, 42, 44, 45.
Henry Travers (B 64), 20.
Rev. Henry Yeats (A 59), of Stanground, co. Hunts, 12, 43, 44, 51, 71, 83.
Hephzibah, *née* Palmer, wife of Rev. William S. (A 10), 7, 33, 34, 35.
Hephzibah (A 33), m. Alexander Meadows of Witnesham, co. Suffolk, 9, 33, 40.
Herbert (B 35A), 17.
Herbert Powell (B 35), 17.
Hester (34), m. Christopher Eyre, 2, 5, 28, 29, 30.
Hilda (B 33). *See* Margarita Hilda S.
Rev. Humphrey (A 52), of Alpheton, co. Suffolk, and Little Staughton, co. Beds, 11, 14, 39, 42, 43, 44, 51, 63.
Rev. Isaac (A 2), of Dagenham, co. Essex, 2, 6, 31, 32.
Isaac (A 5), 6.
Isabella, *née* Raymond, wife of Rev. Henry Yeats S. (A 59), 12, 13, 51, 67, 71.
Isabella, *née* Travers, wife of Rev. Charles Norfolk S. (B 63), 20, 51, 52.
Isabella Jane, *née* Austey, wife of Rev. Raymond Brewster S. (A 69), 13, 45, 67, 71.
Isabella Katherine (A 62), 12.
James, at Emmanuel College, Cambridge, 1686, 34.
James (A 22), took the name of Blatch, 8, 35, 37, 38, 83.
Jane (15), m. Edward Barnard, 4, 23, 24, 25.
Jane, wife of Isaac S. (A 5), 6.
Jane (B 42), m. Lieut.-Colonel Gilbert Affleck, 18.
Jane (B 45), 18.
Jane Harriet (B 62), m. William Warwick Hawkins of Alresford Hall, co. Essex, 20, 51, 57 footnote.

Smythies (*or* Smythes)—*cont.*
Jane Strange, *née* Norfolk, wife of Francis S. (B 41), 18, 50, 51.
Jessey (6), 3, 22, 23.
[le Smethis], Joan, of Hekforde, 77.
Joan, *née* Godlowe, wife of William S. (27) of Wyke Court, co. Somerset, 4, 27.
Joane, *née* Dorington, wife of John S. (7) of Wrington, co. Somerset, 3, 23, 24.
Joane (21), m. Richard Chichester, 4, 23, 24, 25, 26, [Smyth ?] 77.
[le Smythes], Johanna, sister of Robert, Baron of Purley, co. Essex, 1319, 77.
Johannes (2), 3, 22, 23, 27.
Rev. John, Rector of Hanbury-cum-Shelvie 1382, 77.
John, in the retinue of the Duke of Gloucester at Agincourt, 28 footnote, 77.
John (7), of Wrington, co. Somerset, 3, 23, 24, 25, 27, 29.
John (17), Wrington Branch, 2, 4, 23, 25, 26.
John (24), Ubley Branch, 1, 4, 26.
John (30), of Compton, 1, 5, 22, 23, 27.
John (43), 5, 30.
John, of York 1658, 28 footnote, 78.
John (A 3), 6, 31, 32.
John (A 16), of Groton (?), 7, 35.
John (A 24), 8, 38.
John (A 40), 10, 41.
Rev. John (B 1), of Alpheton, co. Suffolk, and Colchester, 9, 14, 36, 38, 39, 46, 47, 67.
John Kinnersley (B 9), of Lynch Court, co. Hereford, etc., 15, 40, 47, 73 footnote.
John Palmer (B 11), 15.
Rev. John Robert (B 7), of Lynch Court, co. Hereford, etc., 14, 47.
Jone (*or* John ?), father of Robart S. 1567, Wrington Register, 26 footnote.
Jone, bapt. 1543, bur. 1553, Wrington Register, 26 footnote.
Joseph (A 7), 6.
Joshua (A 51), 11, 43.
Judith (20), m. John Tavernor, 4, 23, 24, 25.
Julia (A 65), m. Captain John Vise Kelly of Norman Cross, co. Hunts, 13, 45.
[le Smithes], Juliana, 77.
Katherine, daughter of Joane S., 24.
Katherine, *née* Carter, wife of Rev. Humphrey S. (A 52), 11, 43, 51.
Kezia, *née* Brown, 1st wife of John Kinnersley S. (B 9), 15.
Lady —, widow of Sir Tho. Gorges Smythes, d. 1773, 79.
Lieut. Lancelot Alan (B 67), R.N., 21, 53.
Margaret, *née* Burgess, wife of William S. (A 39), m. 2ndly as 2nd wife Sir Edmund Affleck, 1st Bart., 10, 41.
Margaret Charlotte Montagu (B 61), m. Samuel J. St. Clere Raymond of Belchamp Hall, co. Essex, 20, 50, 51.
Margaret Emilia, *née* Holland, 1st wife of Captain Palmer Kingsmill S. (B 66), 20.
Margaretta (A 61), m. John Greene of Bury St. Edmunds, co. Suffolk, 12, 14, 51, 67, 71.

Smythies (*or* Smythes)—*cont.*
Margarita Hilda (B 33), m. A. C. Glynn Baker, 17, 48.
Margarita Richard, *née* de Vandergues, 1st wife of William S. (A 17), 8, 35, 37, 42.
Marian, 2nd wife of Harry Waddington S. (B 45), 47, 83.
Marian Eva (B 30), m. Frank Woods, 17.
Martha, bapt. 1564, m. John Prigg 1586, Wrington Register, 26 footnote.
Mary (18), m. James Bisse of Batcomb, 4, 23, 24, 25.
Mary, *née* Manley, wife of William S. (38) of Bedford, 5, 30.
Mary (40), 5, 30.
Mary (41), 5, 30.
Mary (A 28), 9, 33, 38.
Mary Ann (B 43), m. Frederick Sackville Gwynne of Glanbran Park, co. Carmarthen, 18, 49.
Mary Emily (B 28), m. John Rivington of 21 Gledhow Gardens, London, 17.
Mathew (46), 5, 30.
Maud, m. William Shepparde 1555, Wrington Register, 26 footnote.
Mr. —, with Samuel Pepys at the Play, 32 footnote.
Mrs. —, of Colchester, died 1802, 79.
Olive Muriel, *née* Cripps, wife of Evelyn Arthur S. (B 23), 16, 48, 83.
Rev. Palmer (A 31), of Mile End, Colchester, 6, 10, 12, 14, 33, 34, 35, 38, 39, 40, 42, 43, 45, 46, 48, 51, 57, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 71, 73, 83.
Palmer (B 47), two infant sons of Francis S. (B 41) named, 18.
Palmer (B 71), 21.
Captain Palmer Kingsmill (B 66), R.N., 20, 53, 74.
Peter (A 13), 7, 33, 34, 64.
Phillipa (A 68), 13.
Rev. Raymond Brewster (A 69), 13, 45, 67, 71.
Major Raymond Henry Raymond (A 70), 1, 13, 40, 43, 44, 45, 67, 71, 72, 83.
Richard (44), 5, 30.
Richard (A 6), 6.
Richard (A 35), 10, 40.
Richard (A 56), 11.
Robart, bapt. 1567, Wrington Register, 26 footnote.
Robert (3), of Bristoll, 3, 22, 23, 26, 27.
Robert (A 11), 7, 34.
Robert (B 4), 14.
Robert (B 19), 15, 47.
Robert (B 40), 18.
Rosa (B 18), 15, 47.
Rosa (B 58), m. Frank Mangles of "The Barrows," Charles Hill, co. Surrey, 19, 41 footnote, 50.
Sara, *née* Fowen, wife of John S. (17), 4, 23, 25.
Sara, *née* Woolhouse [*or* Wollis], wife of George S. (31), and afterwards of Sir Arthur Savage, 2, 5, 28, 29, 58.
Sarah (19), m. Nicholas Harvey, 4, 23, 25.
Sarah (A 48), 11, 43.
Sergeant (A 14), 7, 34, 64, 65.
Susan (26), Ubley Branch, 4, 26.
Susan (A 30), 9, 33, 38.
Smythies (*or* Smythes)—*cont.*
Susan, *née* Puplet, 1st wife of Rev. Palmer S. (A 31), 9, 10, 12, 14, 40, 42, 51, 63, 64.
Susan (A 34), 10, 39, 40, 41, 63.
Lieut. T., Royal Navy, 79.
Thamar, *née* Furley, wife of Rev. William S. (A 15), 7, 33, 35, 40, 42, 63, 64, 65.
Theodosia, *née* Hawley, wife of Carleton S. (A 15), 11, 42.
Thomas, mentioned in will of Robert S. (3), 22.
Thomas (8), Wrington Branch, 3, 24.
Thomas (22), of Ubleight (*or* Ubley), co. Somerset, 3, 4, 23, 26.
Thomas (23), Ubley Branch, 1, 4, 26.
Rev. Thomas (A 18), of Lavenham, co. Suffolk, 2, 8, 9, 33, 35, 36, 37, 39, 41, 66.
Thomas (A 57), 11, 63.
Sir Tho. Gorges, 79.
Rev. Thomas Gosselin (A 46), 11, 42.
Timothy (9), Wrington Branch, 3, 24.
Violet Mary Gordon (B 78), 21, 54.
Walter James (B 27), 17.
Walter Tyson (A 66), 13, 45, 51.
Wilfred March (B 36), 17.
William, father of Jone S. 1543, Wrington Register, 26 footnote.
William [Will'us] (1), de Wrington, 3, 22, 27.
William (11), Wrington Branch, referred to as "my cosin William" in will of George S. (31), xi, 3, 24, 29, 77 [Smyth ?], 78 (*f*).
William (27), of Wyke Court, co. Somerset, 3, 4, 22, 23, 26, 27.
William (28), brother of George S. (31), 1, 4, 27, 28.
William, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 77.
William (33), of Cardington, co. Bedford, xi, 5, 28, 29, 30.
William, engaged in a law-suit with Anne Wyatt 1627-28, xi, 78.
William, of Fleet Street, xi, 2, 29.
William, son of William S. of Fleet Street, 2, 29, 30.
William (38), of Bedford, 5, 29, 30.
William (42), æt. 15, 1649, 5, 30.
Rev. William (A 1), of Walter Belchamp and Gosfields, co. Essex, xi, 1, 2, 4, 6, 24, 26, 27, 28, 31, 32, 83, 84.
William (A 4), 6, 31, 32.
William, of Hertfordshire, possibly identical with A 9, 78.
William (A 9), 6, 32.
Rev. William (A 10), of Cripplegate, London, and of the White House, Witnesham, co. Suffolk, 2, 6, 7, 9, 25, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 38, 39, 46, 60, 62, 63, 64, 73.
Rev. William (A 15), of Mile End, Colchester, 2, 7, 10, 32 footnote, 35, 38, 40, 42, 65.
William (A 17), 8, 35, 37, 38, 42.
William (A 20), 8, 37.
Rev. William (A 36), of Colchester and Alpheton, 10, 11, 39, 11, 42.
William (A 39), 10, 41, 42.
William (B 50), of 19 Tavistock Square, London, 19, 49.
William Carleton (A 43), of Oldland Hall, co. Gloucester, 10, 42, 43.
William Gordon (B 76), 21, 54.

DUPLICA

Smythies (*or* Smythes)—*cont.*
Rev. William Yorick (B 70). of Algarkirk Hall. co. Lincoln, 21, 49, 53. 54.
Rev. Yorick (A 19), of Colchester, 8, 37, 38.
Yorick Palmer Fosbrooke (B 68), 21, 67, 71.
—. Holding property in Bradewell temp. Edward III., 77.
—. Implicated in Sir William Lysle's Rebellion in Northumberland, 28 footnote, 77.
—. Under-Sheriff of Lancashire temp. Elizabeth, 78.
—. Mentioned in Chancery Proceedings temp. James I., 78.
—. Mentioned in Chancery Proceedings temp. Charles I., 78.
Society of Arts, Richard Twining a Member of the, 47.
Sotheby, Sarah, *née* Anstey, 45 footnote.
Rear-Admiral Thomas, 45 footnote.
Soudan Campaign, 20, 53.
Eastern, Operations in the, 1884-5, 53.
Southacre. co. Norfolk, 12.
South African War, 13.
South America, 15, 16.
South Moreton, co. Berks, 11, 12, 43, 44.
Spelling of name of Smythies, 1 and 22 footnotes.
Spencer, Catherine, m. Henry, 5th Earl of Northumberland. 69.
Sarah, m. John Travers, 52, 74.
Spenser, Edmund, the poet. Pedigree shewing descent of Isabella Smythies, *née* Travers, from, 52.
Springfield Lawn, Cheltenham, 18.
Sproughton. co. Suffolk, 12.
Stafford, Edward, 3rd Duke of Buckingham, 69.
Lady Mary, 69.
Stanfell, Emily, m. 1stly Joseph Barnes Saunders, and 2ndly as 2nd wife John Kinnersley S. (B 9), 15.
Captain, Royal Navy. 15.
Stanground, co. Huntingdon. 11, 12, 13, 43, 44.
Stephens, Elizabeth Lydia (B 14), *née* S., 15, 47.
Samuel Bold. of Kurimoto, N.Z., 15, 47.
Stevens. Marian, widow, m. as 2nd wife Harry Waddington S. (B 15). 47, 83.
Story, Mary Elizabeth, m. Leonard Fosbrooke of Shardlow, 71.
Stow Hill, co. Monmouth, 49.
Stratford. co. Suffolk. 19.
Stratford-le-Bow, S. 37.
Strode. Johane, granddaughter of John S. (7), 23. 24.
William, 23, 24.
Suakin, 53.
Suffolk, Henry, 12th Earl of, 37.
Summers, Anne, m. Rev. Thomas S. (A 18) of Lavenham, co. Suffolk, 8, 36, 39.
Henry. of Sible Hedingham, co. Essex, 8, 36.
Sunning Hill. co. Berks, 21, 54.
Sussex. H.R.H. the Duke of, Rev. John Robert S. (B 7) Chaplain to, 14, 47.
Sutton Bonnington, co. Notts, 17, 18.
Sutton Courtenay, co. Berks. 19, 50.

T

Tacolneston, co. Norfolk, 7. 32, 34, 35.
Tavernor (*or* Taverner). Elizabeth, m. Edward Harris of Great Baddow, 70.
John, 4, 23. 25.
Judith (20). *née* S., 4. 23. 24, 25.
Tavistock Square, No. 19, London, 19.
Taylor, Angelica. 68.
Arthur, 68.
Charles, 68.
John Walter. 68.
Philippa Mabel. 68.
Temple, The Inner, 15. 21.
The Middle, 4. 25.
Templeton, co. Berks. Manor of, 5, 28. 29.
"The Sea, the River. and the Creek," by Frank Borthwick S. (B 55). 50.
Thompson, Anthony. 45.
"Thoughts on the Agricultural Question," by Rev. John Robert S. (B 7). 47.
Thrale. The "Charmed Circle" of Mrs., 46.
Thurston. J., painter. 45 footnote.
Tilbury, Maria dom Vere, Baroness de, 32.
Tilney, Elizabeth. 2, 30.
John, 2, 30.
Mary, 2, 30.
Robert, 2. 29.
Sarah, 2, 30.
Rev. —, Vicar of Dagenham, co. Essex, 2, 6, 32.
Tiplands, Stratford, co. Suffolk, 19.
Tompson, Caroline Elizabeth (B 53), *née* S., 19.
George Edward, of Dene House, Yarmouth, 19.
Town Clerk of Colchester. Francis S. (B 41), 18.
Francis S. (B 51), 19, 48, 49.
Townsend, Ann. m. Rev. Charles Alleyne Anstey, 71.
Travers, Admiral Sir Eaton Stannard. 20, 51, 52.
Isabella, m. Rev. Charles Norfolk S. (B 63), 20, 51, 52.
Colonel James Conway. 51.
Family. A Pedigree of the, shewing the descent of Isabella Travers, who m. Rev. Charles Norfolk S. (B 63) in 1842. from Laurentius Travers de Nateby, living 1292, 51, 52, 74.
Trevor, Agatha Royds. *née* Greene, 68.
Raymond Salusbury Rose, 68.
Trumpington, co. Cambridge, 13, 45.
Turner, C., engraver, 46.
"Turrets, The," Colchester, 20.
Twining, Elizabeth (B 5), *née* S., wife of Rev. Thomas Twining. 14, 39. 46.
Elizabeth Mary (B 6), *née* S., wife of Richard Twining, 14. 46.
Louisa, daughter of Richard T. and Elizabeth S. (B 6). 14. 46.
Richard, of Bedford Place and the Strand, London, F.R.S., 14, 46.
Richard, son of Richard T. and Elizabeth S. (B 6), 14. 46.
Richard, Director of the Honourable East India Company, 46.
Thomas, banker and tea merchant, 46.
Rev. Thomas. of Colchester. 14. 39. 46.
"Tye, The," Great Bentley, co. Essex. 15.
Tyndaill, 28 footnote. 77.

U

Ublcight (Ubley near Bristol), co. Somerset, 4, 26.
Universities' Mission to Central Africa, 20, 53.
Upton, co. Berks, 11, 43.

V

Vernon, Anne (35). *née* S., 5, 29, 30.
Victoria, Queen, Visit to Shrewsbury before accession, 53.
Letter from Private Secretary to, 72.
Vincent MS., 22, 27, 83.
Visitation of Somerset, 1573, 22.
von Caprivi, General, 53.

W

Waddington, Harriette, m. Henry S. (B 12), 15, 47.
Henry, 15, 47.
Rev. Joseph, 47.
Thomas, 47.
William, 47.
William Henry, French Ambassador to Great Britain, 15, 47.
Wade, Robert, 63.
Wadenhoe, co. Northampton, 12.
Walche, John, 26.
Waldegrave, Earl of, Rev. Yorick S. (A 19), Chaplain to the, 8.
Walker, W., publisher of engravings, 45 footnote.
Walkeringham, co. Notts, 47.
Wallass's Farm. *See* Wollis's Farm.
Walter Belchamp, co. Essex. *See* Belchamp-Walter.
Walton, George, gent., of Witnesham, co. Suffolk, 60.
Walton, co. Essex, 19.
Ward, John, 32.
Ware, co. Hertford, 10, 42.
Warkham, Anne, m. St. Clere, Raymond, 70.
Wattisham (*or* Watsham), co. Suffolk, 65.
Weeley, co. Essex, 21.
Welchman, Constance Caroline, m. Commander Edward Powell S. (B 37), 18.
Major-General John, 18.
Weldon, Robert, uncle of William S. of St. Andrew's, Holborn, 1610, 77.
Wentworth, Sir John, 31 and 43 footnotes.
West Mersey, co. Essex, 21.
Weston Lawn, near Bath, co. Somerset, 11, 43.
Wheeler, Ann, m. Rev. John Brazier, 73.
Francis, 73.
White House, The, Witnesham, co. Suffolk, 7, 9, 32, 33, 39, 43, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64.
Whittington, Harriet (A 42), *née* S., 10, 41 footnote, 42.
Jacob, 10, 42.
Whoper, Elizabeth, widow, m. Robert S. (3) of Bristoll, 3, 22, 23.
Joane, daughter of Elizabeth W., 3, 22, 23.
Wigg, Samuel, 10, 41.
Wike, Court of. *See* Wyke.
Wilkins, Ann, 12.
William II., German Emperor, 53.
Williams, John, m. Gwend(ol)ine S., 1571, Wrington Register, 26 footnote.
Thomas, 26.
Willshamsted, co. Bedford, 5.
Wilson, Algernon Charles Winstanley, 68.
Charles George Holt, 68.
Daniel Shaw Holt, 68.
Captain Eric Edward Boketon Holt, D.S.O., R.E., 68.
Helen Ursula, m. Philip Armstrong Shaw, 68.
Michael Carlyon Holt, 68.
Muriel Barbara, m. Robert Purdon Robertson-Glasgow, J.P., D.L., 68.
Winch, Mary, 30.
Winford, Manor of, co. Somerset, 16, 48.
Winnington, Sir Francis, M.P., 70.
Mary, m. Felix Calvert of Albury, M.P., 70.
Winstanley, Anne, m. Leonard Fosbrooke of Shardlow, 71.
James, of Braunston, 71.
Mary, *née* Prideaux, m. James Winstanley, 71.
Wiseman, Fran., 30.
Witnesham, co. Suffolk, 2, 7, 9, 32, 33, 34, 36, 39, 43, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 72, 73.
Woking Cemetery, 12, 13, 44.
Wollis's (*or* Wallass's) Farm in Great Maplestead, co. Essex, 2, 8, 37. *See also* Woolhouse.
Wolseley, Field-Marshal Viscount, Letter from, 72.
Woods and Forests Department, India, 16, 47.
Woods, Frank, 17.
Marian Eva (B 30), *née* S., 17.
Woolhouse (*or* Wollis), Anthony, of Chapwell, co. Derby, and St. Magnus, London, 5, 28, 29 (?), 58.
Sara, m. 1stly George S. (31), and 2ndly Sir Arthur Savage, 2, 5, 28, 29, 58.
Woolwich, 16.
Worcester, Sir Arthur S. (32), Sheriff of, 1631-3, xi, 5, 29.
"Working of the Dehra Dun Sāl Forests," by Arthur S. (B 22), 47.
Wrington (*or* Wrenton), co. Somerset, xi, 1, 2, 3, 4, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 29, 77.
Wyatt, Anne, xi, 78.
Wydeville, Lady Anne, 69.
Wyke (*or* Wike), Court of, co. Somerset, 1, 4, 22, 23, 26, 27, 28, 57.

Y

Yarmouth, co. Norfolk, 19, 20.
Yatton, co. Somerset, 4, 26, 29.
Yeats, Timothy, 12.
York, 28 footnote, 78.
York, Edmund, Duke of, 67.

Z

Zanzibar, East Africa, 20, 53.
Zinck, portrait painter in enamel, 45 footnote.
Zulu War, 20, 53.

ADDENDA.